

# God Blood

Who are we?



True History  
of  
Civilization

By William Johnson

## **God Blood**

Who are we?

True History of Civilization

By William Johnson

Copyright © 2011 William Johnson

All rights reserved.

ISBN: None yet

### Acknowledgements

If not for Google, Wikipedia and Ancestry.com this would not be possible. Same goes for the Internet, Microsoft and Bill Gates and its power to give a writer the power to find more knowledge . A writer could have spent a life time researching the information that was available at the tip of my finger.

### DEDICATION

This Book is dedicated to Mankind. May you be Enlightened.

### **Table of Contents**

## **Chapter 1**

**The Beginning** – A brief history

**My first Encounter** – Christmas Eve 2009

**The Trigger** – Forgotten Knowledge of the Sumerians that piqued my curiosity.

**Curiosity killed the cat** – The more information I found the more curious I got.

**Know our origins**- Mesopotamia and the Sumerians connection to rise of civilization

**The Sumerians and the truth about Noah's flood** – It's much older than the bible, by almost two thousand years, maybe more.

## **Chapter 2**

**The Black Sea region** –5000 - 5500BC, the Black Sea region and the earliest metals made.

**Indo Europeans Language** – It was the base for civilization...

**Racial Traits** — Irish Red hair paired with light eyes unique history I bet you didn't know but should.

**My second Encounter** – One of the most profound, documented and proven God-like visitations in history. You read, you decide.

**-Who am I?** – I start to question my sanity. Is this happening or am I crazy? An Angel **Uriel** Answers.

**My other spiritual encounters** – These are other encounters that happened in a series of events that led up to an ultimate judgment.

## **Chapter 3**

**Genealogy** – I was told by God to look into my family history. I never knew what I'd find, Knights, Kings, Queens, Cardinals and Saints.

**Mother**- (Follansbee) Descends from all European Kings! Name Drop Plantagenet, Capet, Castile and Merovech of the Merovingian are who Dan Brown says carry the Blood of God and I agree.

**Father** – (Johnson) The name itself dates to the earliest Greeks (Ionannes), and refers to the earliest patriarchs.

## **Chapter 4**

**Gods** – A look at who the original Gods were.

**The Bloodline** – This is an account of the relation of biblical patriarchs to the Gods of old.

**Angels and Demons** – Arch Angels and the fallen Angels and what they did.

**Biblical Patriarchs** – The Unwritten history of the most important figures in all of History. Japheth the son of Noah, responsible for bringing this holy bloodline to all of Europe, left out of history. Not anymore.

**Sacred Text** – what do they say? Can they help?

-Holy Bible – Main source of our history leaves us in the dark. Well I brought a flashlight to shine some light on some common miss-conceptions

-Dead Sea Scrolls – The Dead Sea Scrolls are a collection of 972 texts from the Hebrew Bible and extra-biblical documents found between 1947 and 1956 at Khirbet Qumran on the northwest shore of the Dead Sea.

-Book of Enoch – Originally placed in front of Genesis, found with the Dead Sea scrolls but left out of the Bible. See why.

-Book of Giants – Also left out of the Bible but confirmed there within.

## **Chapter 5**

**Timeline of Civilization** – Let's get our facts straight. First cities, first Inventions.

Going back to the end of time - Ancient civilizations, Neanderthals and early humans are looked at.

Today's Science – Human DNA Mysteries and 223 Alien Genes unidentified.

**Closing Theory** – My final scientific, theory to the origins of these spiritual encounters.

Predictions – Regarding the Mayan Calendar and our future.

Love is divine – All you need is love.

## **Chapter 1**

### **The Beginning**

## Questions asked

Is there an Ancient Blood line that is susceptible to visions and holy/spiritual encounters or even enlightenment? Yes, read and see

Were Adam and Eve the first Humans? – No, but they were the first of a very old intelligent race. They were the first to be Enlightened and were made or designed to rule over man to ensure his/her prosperity. Read and see

Was Noah's flooding a true historic event? Yes, but it did not kill all of mankind but the flood did happen, more than once and was catastrophic. The kicker is this story is borrowed from much older flood myths. This would make sense

Why in Genesis 1:28 (KJV) does God originally tell man to go out "multiply and **replenish** the earth"? Why use the use the word replenish? It's as if to say God had previously whipped man from it.

Why does God say "let **us** make man in **our** image" (Gen1:26)? And to add why does God say "the man has become as one of **us**" (Gen3:22)? Is there more than one God talking and playing a role in the Bible? Answer: The bible is a retelling of Babylonian creation myth which in turn is borrowed from Assyrian thus taken from the Sumerians, the oldest civilized nation uncovered. Read and learn

Why does the bloodline of Seth mimic that of Cain's, especially if he was exiled? Read and see why Cain didn't kill Abel.

The **God gene hypothesis** proposes that human beings inherit a set of genes that predisposes them towards spiritual or mystic experiences.

The God gene hypothesis is based on a combination of behavioral genetic, neurobiological and psychological studies. The major arguments of the theory are: (1) spirituality can be quantified by psychometric measurements; (2) the underlying tendency to spirituality is partially heritable; (3) part of this heritability can be attributed to the gene VMAT2; (4) this gene acts by altering monoamine levels; and (5) spiritual individuals are favored by natural selection because they are provided with an innate sense of optimism, the latter producing positive effects at either a physical and psychological level.

The vesicular monoamine transporter 2 (VMAT2) also known as solute carrier family 18 member 2 (SLC18A2) is a protein that in humans is encoded by the SLC18A2 gene. VMAT2 is an integral membrane protein that acts to transport monoamines—particularly neurotransmitters such as dopamine, norepinephrine, serotonin, and histamine—from cellular cytosol into synaptic vesicles.

I know there are a lot of people out there that are searching for answers to hard questions. Questions so hard, no one seems to have had answered them, or at least enough to cure the curiosity. One can feel hesitant to ask some of the deepest possible religious questions. Questions seem so simple like whom or what is God? Where do we come from? Are we the first? Are we alone? These seem too simple of questions to have caused some of the most controversy in our history. Given our technological

capabilities you think we could answer these simple questions. For whatever reason no one can answer these questions to people's satisfaction.

I believe one of the goals of this book is to help people recognize or better understand their faith. I was never a religious type until I had an experience that changed my perspective. Like me, those that turn to the bible can be confused and left with more questions than answers. It also does not help that science teaching us things that explain natural phenomena. These things are true but differ then what is written in holy record. If you talk to scholars, the religiously educated and those that are enlightened, they will say not to take Genesis too literal. That's hard to do considering it's all we have to go by. Or is it?

The Dead Sea Scrolls are the oldest source of material we see in the bible. They are around 2000 years old. That is until we look at ancient Mesopotamian artifacts dating to over 5000 years old baring the same stories and subject matter with very similar character names. It's the stories in both the Dead Sea Scrolls and the Mesopotamian or Sumerian art that do not make it into the bible which fill in my questions regarding Genesis. Read and learn of these ancient tablets and the book of Enoch which was originally the first book of the bible we now read.

I think archaeology in the past 200 years has cast some speculation as to the bible's creation accuracy in Genesis. I think Genesis is as accurate as possible considering the age of the writing and the understanding it would have taken to comprehend the messages from God and the usage of names and times.

This book is about spiritual encounters and one particular vision that left me with knowledge that I never possessed before. At first I thought I was crazy until I started uncovering the same information I received in this vision. This Enlightenment or Quickening is a hard topic to research which is one of the main reasons this was written. So everyone can read a true history of our origins in one place.

I'm writing this book to give detailed account of spiritual encounters I had and my quest to find their origins. I needed to prove to myself that I wasn't crazy. I never knew I'd find them. I hope this book can add insight for anyone experiencing spiritual encounters. My experiences turned my world upside down and almost killed me. It was unexpected to say the least but come to find out it would actually turn my world right side up. These experiences should be remembered for years to come by anyone reading this book because of their factual nature. Anyone that doesn't believe in spiritual connection to a higher intelligence simply chooses not to believe or doesn't have the brain for understanding. One of this books intentions' is to bring enlightenment to those exact people. People that believe just as I did and need the proof, here it is.

I looked online into other similar spiritual encounters and most lacked the authenticity for me to take seriously. They didn't offer much specific detail and left me with many questions. My encounters revolved around enlightenment and spiritual knowledge. My encounters left me with so much knowledge I had to write this book and many more to come I assume. I looked into sacred texts for answers and the bible among others were filled with encounters more similar to mine. Encounters are not the most correct word to use but I know of no other. Sometimes they were faint and others very intense. They had me seriously research Schizophrenia very seriously to explain the visions because it seemed like the only alternative. My problem so to speak was the knowledge they brought and I didn't read anything about Schizophrenia causing or bringing knowledge of things that were previously never known. The only terms I

have come up with is called The Noah fragment and it gets turned on in a similar fashion to a stroke in reverse (or reverse stroke). This “light switch” gets turned on and you understand. It’s the only thing I could come up with scientifically and I don’t think anything like that has been proven yet. This story should be remembered longer than any others in recent history, for one reason and that is they happened and it’s documented. This book will show and provide you the reader the truth and written historical facts that prove the spirit world exists.

This book also brings light to the truth about Noah's Arc and the Sumerians that originally told the story. Upon further investigation I found that the Sumerian flood story was not the only piece of history taken and retold.

Have you ever wondered why you connect to some things and not to others? Like people for instance. Maybe it’s a name, a place or an old picture? What if the brain carries more memory and more power than we know? Maybe it’s our blood that carries memories? It would bring reason to unexplained dreams, visions, past life experiences (memories) and Deja Vu. Do you want to get to know the real you or as I call my soul. I believe the soul is an actual not necessarily tangible but real factual energy so to speak. I think the soul is closely related to the brain. I think it is possible for your brain to activate “Great Awakenings” so to speak. If you don’t believe in great awakenings then I guessing you may be an Atheist. And if you are, this book is for you...

Myself, I grew up in an average family. We had our ups and downs but who doesn’t. We did not go to church much nor did I want to. All I cared about was playing with my friends come Sunday. My Parents believed in God but never felt the need to go except the major holidays. This was common amongst my friends and their families. So needless to say I grew up with the train of thought that if God wanted me to believe he would show me. And he would have to because as I got older I grew more anti-religious, let’s call it. I joined the Army to be all I could be as an Airborne Ranger. After that I came home to nothing but my friends and good times. At this point religion was far from my mind. I enjoyed life and lived it to the fullest. Drinking made me lose my balance, act stupid. Not to mention the headaches in the morning.

I grew up without drugs so I was unaware or unready for the spiritual side effects that different ones can have. They gave me a totally different perspective on life. I liked how they expanded the mind and since I didn’t start experimenting until later in life (early 20’s), I was very analytical about what they did, writing a journal on how they made me feel and did research on their safety factors. I was such a geek about it but the internet was just coming out so it was easy. Some brought very spiritual effects; some gave me spiritual insight before I never knew I had any... Or they gave it to me? Over the years I still separated spirituality from God and I stuck to the idea if god wants me to believe he will show me. That’s what I always said and we’ll let me tell you I had an experience that changed my life forever.

The first thing I have ever really written is this book. The only thing I would take the time to carve into stone – where I came from and who I came from... This book has many intentions and missions but this book is meant for Enlightenment through a true history of facts. I have put together a lot of information to try and explain the spiritual encounter. I have asked the question “Is there a bloodline known to carry visions, enlightenment and spiritual encounters? And if so am I from that bloodline? It would explain everything. The encounter I had answers this question and many more.

I want to make this book readable for everyone. Those that are in search of enlightenment or those that need the scientific proof that the spirit world exists; this is the book for you. Those that are looking for answers of where we come from, they are here. And you don't have to read the thousand books it would take to get the answer, you will enjoy this book. All my info is from Wikipedia and Ancestry.com. All I ask is to keep an open mind just as I have tried to do while writing. It is a history of factual events, not a story. I have no idea how this book will come out but I hope all enjoy from the bottom of my heart. If you are looking for a new modern look at history from a postmodern mind, Inspired (not to mention forced) by The God all Mighty. It IS what I'm here to do. It is my purpose. I'm going to explain it and prove it before the end of this book. This IS the book.

We all like science and the truth it brings. Landing a man on the moon brought this country together like a family. So the love that it brings is real and tangible. We are going to go on a journey through this book that explains what happened to me and why it is so important for others to know. I do not want to press my opinion, I'm going to use real factual info found on line only using Wikipedia and Ancestry.com

It is time to writing our future by rewriting the past with the true facts this time.

I had a spiritual visit from God (Telekinetic information in some form). I am keeping an open mind to the fact that it could have been a Guardian angel or angel, Spirit or Spirit Guide or I'm a mental crazy person. I had a spiritual awakening none I personally have ever heard of. I was shown how things came and come to be in similarity to fate.

To me, science is the study of God, so it's time we start binding science with religion or should I say God and Extraterrestrials since earliest religion was a worship of individuals that came down from the sky whom Enoch said looked like white people. The story Enoch tells comes from the same time and place as the appearance of blue or light colored eyes (Black Sea about 5500 years ago)

Metaphysics and science now know each other have a lot to teach. Some of which we will cover

This is the first book I have ever written. I've written plenty of short stories but nothing that constitutes a book. I have always felt that I had an undeveloped talent as a writer. In high school I was in a writing class and at the end of the day the teacher would pick three kids out of at least 20 to read what they had wrote. Once I started opening up I was reading mine as one of the three every day. The teach would tell us to start and even before she finished my hand was on the note pad putting words down full speed often even before I knew what I was writing. Seriously out of all the stories I had to write I never really had to think about it. I just put my hand down to paper and it wrote. You will see this now fills in another gap of the puzzle.

This has been written, edited and published by myself so please don't expect perfect grammar or normal polish that would be expected. But in turn this book does not have the price tag built in which is usually used to pay for these things.

My problem is I have never had the patience to sit and write a real book. That and I never had anything important enough to put the time into the work.

I want nothing more than to have every child, teenager, adult, elder and senior to read this book with an open mind just as I have written it and be enlightened to our true origins. Even saved from the Vail, society casts over beliefs.

I believe (I know) this is what I am supposed to do. I had my first encounter or visit 12/25/2009 and it lasted 30 minutes but it got me thinking. For a little while anyway, I had a wedding to plan for and a new job. Then to top it off end up switching to a better job but it brings more time and new stresses. So as usual I got tied back up with my own life and forgot about the whole thing. I got married in June and got back from my honeymoon in July. Then, a little more than a month later in mid-August it came again, this time with a whole lot more to say.

I walked and talked with the lord and for about two months I had continual visions, spiritual thoughts and ideas revolving our creation. For the most part the visions were not manifested in physical form but like an outside voice. All of this came on completely unexpected, it tore my life up and put stress on my family. It plagued my every waking thought. It is often hard to hold a conversation with everything flying through my head. So anyway I ask myself what gives. What is going on here? So living as we do in today's day and age, I Goggled it.

AND you know what I found... Everything I was looking for. It was right in front of me. Mass amounts of information I'd never heard of but I thought many people would be interested in. BUT it was not easy.

Let it be known that science had made this book possible. Science is a tribute to man and for man. God wishes it so. For all your good deeds preserving what is important and having made it thus far in the cycle of evolution. History shows the study of science has been an uphill battle from the start.

All the wars you have fought for what you thought were not. Science this and religion that. All the people who have died. All the history lost. Everything lost to war. Entire cities burned to the ground. No wonder it took you so long to evolve. You can't seem to stop fighting and killing each other over God. No man is the master; the master is the spirit that lives inside us all. All others are below him. After all science has been the study of God and all his creation all along.

This book should be used for education. This book finally binds religions into one with the hope that we can all understand the fact that all the religious wars fought have been done fighting the same Gods only different names.

"I know god wants me to write this. As I type I have no idea what the future will hold for me. I see things that I have never before had... I hear, feel things that I have never even read about.... All the knowledge I have obtained writing this book could fill a library but all I have is this book with more to come... I don't want this to be overly long so it will appear intimidating but not too short to be over looked, prejudged or not taken seriously...

## **My first Encounter**

First - last Christmas Eve 2009

I was kneeling down facing 3 ft. away from the Christmas tree in the living room, praying. I was thanking God for all he has given me. I was praying for the health of my friends and family and a good coming year, financially, because I wanted to be able to provide a nice life for my wife. We were getting married the following June. I was burning incense and enjoying the moment when the lights twinkled and caught my eye. I got a little captivated when I felt a presence like I've never before. I've had clairvoyant or paranormal experiences before but not like this. Those experiences happened with other people around. I was alone. I felt it settle in and all around me. Like an extra sensory perception turned on for the first time. I wish I could have seen it but I could not.

I could however hear it. I know this was not audible to anyone else. This was mental communication or clairvoyance.... So I was able to keep my cool, somewhat. I started to ask simple questions, feeling him out as like a test. I say him because that is what I felt. I started softly talking to him not above a whisper asked who he is and he replied I am GOD the most high of highs.

I asked where he came from and he gave me a vision of the cosmos, deep space and back down to earth to the ground where the trees grow and how we are all connected. So what does that mean I asked? GRAVITY was my interpretation of what he answered. So I thought for a minute and it came together. Without gravity nothing could be anything. Nothing could exist. This vision he answered with was backed by a weird gut feeling of knowledge. He explained that we were all interconnected cosmically.

I asked him why life is so hard. I have always been straight forward, honest, hardworking. I don't steal, cheat or lie but I never come out on top. Why have I been torched my whole life? WHY I SHOUTED!! He answered because what doesn't kill you makes you stronger and I need you to be strong he said. Why do you need me to be strong I asked. He told me I have many very important things to do still, for my life hath only just begun.

Why did you waited so long to show me you existed. He spoke to me and said I was not just anyone. I was important. I thought I was going crazy. The voice was not loud. But I could hear it.

He somehow gave me the power /ability to feel... life force... Not to sound like a hippy but I could feel the universe in this connection together with this Godly voice or presence because of the vision he gave me. He told me that HE and space are one. I asked how and again he answered with Gravity.

And then something in my head clicked ON. My eyes were open for the first time ever in my whole life. I always lived life with my eyes open, as in open to adventure, fun, creating memorable moments and living life on the edge. But they were shut to God because I'm one of those "I need scientific proof" guys.

I was reveling in the moment when I felt a negative type force... The situation changed when I was asked what I loved most in life. My favorite things in life are Love, Happiness, and money, in that order. They were two forces at work. Not against one another but not for either. It was almost like a game of power to them. I heard them talking to each other but couldn't hear what they were saying or more like debating. It was very faint. Maybe I heard them thinking to one another?

But I answered "Love, happiness, money" and I hear "can't money buy you happiness? Can money not buy you Love"? Well actually it can I answered. Ok then is that what you want? "Well wait a minute, why are you asking" I thought. "What is this"? This is your moment... ASK... At that time I knew I could have anything I wanted in the world. I knew for a fact.

The first thing I thought of was money because that's all I didn't have. I knew how much good my wife and I could do with it. BUT then a question arose. Would that mean I love money more than my wife? Was this thought Gods way of questioning my love for money like it might be greater than my love for my wife? HELL NO!!! I live and die with her I thought. So then I felt the other spirit or angel or clairvoyant connection, whatever you want to call it step in and pose a question "He didn't say you couldn't have both". And so I thought for a second "you're right he didn't".

Then I head "all you have to do is write it down". "Write what I want"? "Your name, write it down" I heard. "You want me to sign my name and I get all the cash I could want"? "It's that easy" I heard. So I reached to grab the nearest pen and of course there were none to be found. I went to the cup next to fridge where there are always tons. I grab one but it didn't work, grab another but the same and the same for the next. None of them worked. Finally in the draw next to the fridge I found one that worked so I rush over and stared to write my name but as soon as I get half way through my first name it dies out. I rushed back up and found another in the same draw. I rushed back into the living room like this moment would pass me by if not acted on. I start again on my name from the beginning with the pen working. I'm half way through my first name and I heard a silence that should not have been so I stopped. I thought to myself "is this a sign"? Is it not possible to have both love and money? I never heard I couldn't have both". I thought if you don't want me to sign then stop me.

So I started again and I get to my middle initial and my hand stops moving. It just stops dead... I go to continue and my hand starts shaking like a tremor. I managed to finish the first letter of my middle name but when it came time for the next letter I had forgotten how to spell it. So leaving just the middle initial I start my last name or tried to but again my hand stopped. Completely baffled I started too wrestled with my hand. Not even kidding. I was using my right hand to assist my left but it wasn't working. I can look back and laugh now but at the time it was very scary and if I think to hard it still is. Straight out of the movies. But God made his point. He did not want me to sign anything... He was not going to allow me to be tricked ... Because of my faith he sheltered me... Praised be the lord, for in his name I remain safe.

With my pen safely down I tried to bring meaning to the situation. He told me or I came to the conclusion that the Devil is Confusion. He or it is confusion from what is righteous and true and confusion from your true path. I sat down to have a smoke while I try and wrap my head around what just happened.

What was this meeting between me and these two entities whom I dub God and the Satan (for lack of a better explanation) lasted about 20 minutes. It gave me the idea that God is gravity and he created the big bang. We know the big bang was caused by gravity right. So does that prove god is somehow connected to or is gravity? Without it nothing would be anything basically... Whether right or wrong, I don't know. But if we "humans" are connected to the earth by gravity and gravity binds earth to sun and sun to galaxy and galaxy to the big bang itself... Then maybe it's possible.

If you take thinking to the next level and say ok well maybe our universe was created by a big bang. What if our known universe was once the home for one ginormous super star that exploded out and across, covering our known universe with stars? The largest or the most with the greatest gravitational pull became galaxies. Now take it one step further and say ok now what if that one super ginormous star was not the only one?

If moons are to planets and planets to suns and suns to galaxies and galaxies from big bangs then why not say then the big bang was a big star collapsing and exploding. If that is true then that one super star would not be alone, there would be more. So what would that mean? Multiple super stars offering multiple big bangs means possible multiple universes. Of course these universes would be further apart than we can fathom but it's how I saw it.

Anyways, I left the encounter with a feeling of a higher power and a reason for things. A Higher consciousness was blooming. I felt important for the first time in my life... A prophet I thought to myself. If I'm a prophet then what the heck am I supposed to do? Regardless it changed me, my mind, and my beliefs. It put everything in perspective and answered the questions I always asked. It was like my soul shed its old skin and was reborn.

It was getting very late or early and I had no more answers and decided to just go to bed.

The next day was weird and I didn't mention what happened to my pops. I barley brought it up to my wife again and that was where I screwed up. I was soon second guessing myself and making up excuses that it was in my head and I was just tired.

That is the conclusion of what happened Dec 25th 2009

I spent the next few months planning and getting married with an awesome honeymoon in Key West.

**NOTE:** Dec 13<sup>th</sup> 2011 Fox News talked of a new "God particle" that relates closely with what my interpretation, how God is somehow gravity. I look forward to what they find.

## **The Trigger**

By August I was married and working. Life was good. I would occasionally think about that Christmas night by the tree. It strengthened my faith without question. It answered what I needed to know about God. I understood in my head that finally having a visitation from God was fairly normal. I don't like the fact he waited so long to show himself, but that fault may lie on me. When I did think deeply about that night my thoughts were confusing. What really bothered me was that other spirit. That I knew was not normal. I didn't know what to make of it? But I had no answers. I could not comprehend what it was, except as an Antagonist force. One was God; I could speculate and say the other was Satan. I got that impression when he wanted me to sign my name as if to sign away my soul in exchange for money.

It was the most profound experience I'd ever had. It changed my perception of the spirit world completely. The door of possibility was open.

I thought about what it was for? What did he mean when he said "I was important"? I understood that when he said "my life hath only just begun" that referred to my newborn faith, I thought.

The event that triggered or set the wheels in motion to my second encounter was a movie of all things. My wife and I were watching a movie that was based on Phenomena of the Sumerian culture. This was

the oldest civilization we know of that I know nothing about, so I paid attention to the movie. When watching the movie they had shown some VERY interesting photos of ancient Sumerian Clay Tablets. They showed some of strange figures and all kinds of crazy Twilight Zone type material. It brought some very interesting questions to mind.

My curiosity got the best of me and I Goggled this ancient race to see what they were all about. Come to find out these tablets are actually real and so was the civilization. There was plenty of info available online. But the more into it I got, the more questions I ended up asking. Some of the Tablets dated back 6000 years showing unbelievable things. Images of winged beings, obvious space craft with what looks like aliens inside. Giants were on some and that was eerie because I remember reading about Giants briefly in the beginning of Genesis. I always took it as an exaggeration or pure fiction. This made me think there may be a link.

What really caught me off guard is they worshiped these heavenly figures very similar to what I knew as Angels but they were called the Anunnaki. Anunnaki are said to be Gods (again similar to Angels, demi gods or maybe alien's) from another planet! I was also surprised to find out the Sumerians have a flood myth and a creation myth of their own. This predates the bible by a thousand years.

They bread with humans and created a Royal Bloodline to govern over man for eternity. They taught all the wisdom to man that he knows now. Their story is very compelling, mainly because of the date. 5000BC predates the bible and offers a lot of historical information not previously known.

**The Anunnaki** (also transcribed as: Anunna, Anunnaku, Ananaki and other variations) are a group of Sumerian, Akkadian, Assyrian and Babylonian deities. The name is variously written "da-nuna", "da-nuna-ke4-ne", or "da-nun-na", meaning something to the effect of "those who from heaven came to earth" or "princely offspring". Their relation to the group of gods known as the Igigi is unclear — at times the names are used synonymously but in the Atra-Hasis flood myth they have to work for the Anunnaki, rebelling after 40 days and replaced by the creation of humans.

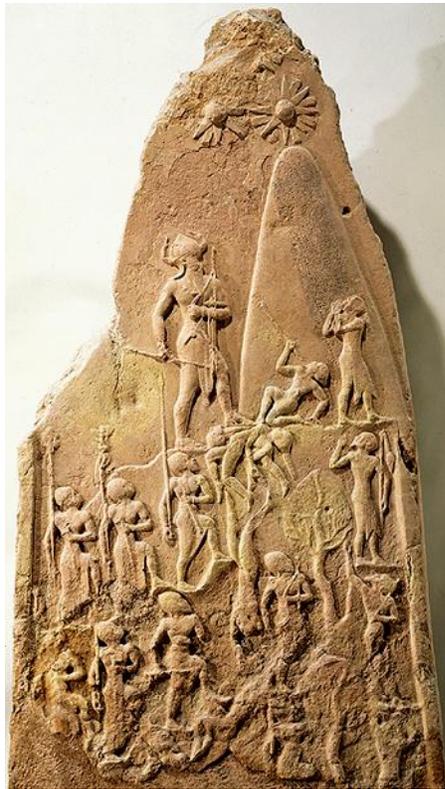
Here is an example of some interesting ancient tablets.



Angel looking figure and what looks like 3 aliens in a craft



Winged deity "Ki" or Inanna, consorts of Anu



A giant (Nanna-Sin) in battle looks very much like a Viking but out dates them by thousands of years.



Someone looks to be beaming up, possibly Enoch?



Another giant (Shamash, sun god) with a strange looking ball or wheel which is his symbol.



Very strange looking birdman or bug man being brought before the God of water Enki.



Impressive winged god Nisroch



Looking closer this winged deity is wearing a wrist watch!?



Anunnaki



Anunnaki (Cradeling a baby).



## Egyptian, obvious depiction of a helicopter, submarine, and space ship

These tablets are older than the bible yet they may answer some questions that the bible does not. The last I believe is actually Egyptian but here you can in vision the most outlandish thoughts they must have had. How do you the reader look at these? I was left baffled and mystified. After last Christmas Eve I thought I had a good grasp on what God was... Were these winged people Angels? How come we have never heard or seen these images before? Well they were only discovered in the past couple hundred years and many in the 1900's. So I Goggled the Sumerian culture and turn up all sorts of information.

The heavenly aspect of the Sumerian tablets speaks of the bible but I don't remember any Anunnaki. That is a name easily remembered. My question is why they believed in something we know nothing of... Has anyone else heard of the Anunnaki? Does that strike anyone else as weird? It did me, so I kept searching and studying the Tablets and the Sumerian race. I found it amazing what these people were putting on clay tablets! Here is a 6,000+yr old race that is writing information on clay tablets in Cuneiform. This is the oldest text and writing system we know of. Writing for the first time ever in millions of years! One million years ago were basically the same hunter gatherers as the Neanderthal from 25,000 years ago. Then all of a sudden 9,000 years ago man starts agriculture, metal work, storing grain, writing and so on to building Kingdoms. This happened in the span of 15,000 years that couldn't be done in the million? That's evolution working a little too fast I thought.

I decided to dig deeper, I never knew it would change my life forever.

## Curiosity killed the cat

My curiosity got the best of me and I wanted to find out more about these ancient people that made these carvings. Digging deeper I thought it was important to get you the reader familiar with some ancient history. Mesopotamia gets credit for starting modern civilization do to the many culture changing inventions. Inventions by the Sumerians whom have their own language that's unrelated to any known.

**Mesopotamia** (from the Ancient Greek: Μεσοποταμία: "[land] between rivers"; Arabic: الرافدين بلاد (bilād al-rāfidayn); Syriac: ܒܝܬ ܢܗܝܢ (beth nahrain): "land of rivers") is a toponym for the area of the Tigris–Euphrates river system, largely corresponding to modern-day Iraq, northeastern Syria, southeastern Turkey and southwestern Iran.

Widely considered to be the cradle of civilization, Bronze Age Mesopotamia included Sumer and the Akkadian, Babylonian and Assyrian empires. In the Iron Age, it was controlled by the Neo-Assyrian and Neo-Babylonian empires. The indigenous Sumerians and Akkadians (including Assyrians and Babylonians) dominated Mesopotamia from the beginning of written history (c. 3100 BC) to the fall of Babylon in 539 BC, when it was conquered by the Achaemenid Empire. It fell to Alexander the Great in 332 BC and after his death it became part of the Greek Seleucid Empire.

**Sumerian creation myth and flood myth** is found on a single fragmentary tablet excavated in Nippur, sometimes called the Eridu Genesis. It is written in the Sumerian language and dateable by its script to

2150 BC, during the first Babylonian dynasty, where the language of writing and administration was still Sumerian. Other Sumerian creation myths from around this date are called the Barton Cylinder, the Debate between sheep and grain and the Debate between winter and summer, also found at Nippur.

The Barton Cylinder is a Sumerian creation myth, written on a clay cylinder in the mid to late 3rd millennium BC, which is now in the University of Pennsylvania Museum of Archaeology and Anthropology. Joan Goodrick Westenholz suggests it dates to around 2400 BC.

Floods being apart of most every cultures history im sure you know. Im sure you have heard of Noah but have you heard of Utnapishtim? His and many others share the same story as Noah. The kicker is there is thousands of years separating them.

**A flood myth** or deluge myth is a mythical or religious story of a great flood sent by a deity or deities to destroy civilization as an act of divine retribution. It is a theme widespread among many cultures, though it is perhaps best known in modern times through the biblical and Quranic account of Noah's Ark, the foundational myths of the Quiché and Mayas, through Deucalion in Greek mythology, the Utnapishtim in the Epic of Gilgamesh or the Hindu puranic story of Manu which has some very strong parallels with the story of Noah. – Wikipedia

**Mesopotamian Religion** refers to the religious beliefs and practices followed by the Sumerian and Akkadian (Assyrian/Babylonian) peoples living in Mesopotamia (around the area of modern Iraq) that dominated the region for a period of 4200 years from the fourth millennium BC to approximately the 3rd century AD. Christianity began to take root among the Mesopotamians in the 1st Century AD, and over the next 300 years the native religion largely died out. However, it is known that the god Ashur was still worshipped in Assyria as late as the 4th Century AD and it is rumored that Ashurism was still practiced by tiny minorities in northern Assyria (around Harran) until the 17th Century AD. Commonly thought of as a form of paganism, Mesopotamian religion was polytheistic, worshipping over two thousand different deities, many of which were associated with a specific city or state within Mesopotamia such as Sumer, Akkad, Assyria, Assur, Nineveh, Ur, Uruk, Mari and Babylon.

Some of the most significant of these deities were Anu, Ea, Enlil, Adad/Hadad, Ishtar, Astarte, Ashur, Shamash, Sin (Nanna), Ninurta, Nergal, Tiamat, Bel and Marduk. Some, such as the historian Jean Bottero, have made the claim that Mesopotamian religion is the world's oldest faith, although there are several other claims to that title. Although as writing was invented in Mesopotamia, it is certainly the oldest faith in written history. What we know about Mesopotamian religion comes from archaeological evidence uncovered in the region, particularly literary sources, which are usually written in cuneiform on clay tablets and which describe both mythology and cultic practices. However, other artifacts can also be used as the Mesopotamians' "entire existence was infused by their religiosity, just about everything they have passed on to us can be used a source of knowledge about their religion."

Although it mostly died out 1600 to 1700 years ago, Mesopotamian religion has still had an influence on the modern world, predominantly because much Biblical mythology that is today found in Judaism, Christianity, Islam and Mandeism shares some overlapping consistency with much older ancient Mesopotamian myths, in particular the Creation Myth, the Garden of Eden, The Great Flood, Tower of Babel and mythical Biblical characters such as Nimrod and Lilith (the Assyrian Lilitu). In addition the story of Moses' origins shares a striking similarity with that of Sargon of Akkad, and the Ten Commandments

mirror older Assyrian-Babylonian legal codes to some degree. It has also inspired various contemporary Neopagan groups to begin worshipping the Mesopotamian deities once more, albeit in a way often different from that of the Mesopotamian peoples.

### History

The peoples of Mesopotamia originally consisted of two peoples, the Semitic Akkadians (later to be known as Assyrians and Babylonians) and the Sumerians. These peoples were not originally one united nation, but members of various different city-states. In the fourth millennium BCE, when the first evidence for what is recognizably Mesopotamian religion can be seen with the invention in Mesopotamia of writing circa 3500 BCE, the Sumerians appeared, although it is not known if they migrated into the area in pre historic times or whether they were some of the original inhabitants. They settled in southern Mesopotamia, which became known as Sumer, and had an awesome influence over the Semitic Akkadian peoples and their culture. The Sumerians were incredibly advanced, as well as inventing Writing, they also invented Mathematics, Wheeled Vehicles, Astronomy, Astrology, The Calendar and created the first City States/Nations such as Uruk, Ur, Lagash, Isin, Umma and Larsa. In the north, in an area known as Akkad, a civilization known as the Akkadians arose, who spoke a Semitic language that was distinct from that of the Sumerians who spoke a language isolate.

## **The Sumerians and the truth about Noah's flood**

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

The earliest record of the Sumerian creation myth and flood myth is found on a single fragmentary tablet excavated in Nippur, sometimes called the Eridu Genesis. It is written in the Sumerian language and datable by its script to 2150 BC, during the first Babylonian dynasty, where the language of writing and administration was still Sumerian. Other Sumerian creation myths from around this date are called the Barton Cylinder, the Debate between sheep and grain and the Debate between winter and summer, also found at Nippur.

### Summary

Where the tablet picks up, the gods An, Enlil, Enki and Ninhursanga create the black-headed people and create comfortable conditions for the animals to live and procreate. Then kingship descends from heaven and the first cities are founded: Eridu, Bad-tibira, Larsa, Sippar, and Shuruppak. – (Was this kingship the fall of the Angels, Adam and Eve or both?)

After a missing section in the tablet, we learn that the gods have decided not to save mankind from an impending flood. Ziusudra (Noah), the king and gudug priest, learns of this. In the later Akkadian version, Ea, or Enki in Sumerian, the god of the waters, warns the hero (Atra-hasis in this case (Noah)) and gives him instructions for the ark. This is missing in the Sumerian fragment, but a mention of Enki taking counsel with himself suggests that this is Enki's role in the Sumerian version as well.

(This is the exact same story as the Biblical flood. Noah gets warned by God and builds an Ark.)

When the tablet resumes it is describing the flood. A terrible storm rocks the huge boat for seven days and seven nights, then Utu (the Sun god) appears and Zi-ud-sura (Noah) creates an opening in the boat, prostrates himself, and sacrifices oxen and sheep.

After another break the text resumes: the flood is apparently over, the animals disembark and Zi-ud-sura prostrates himself before An (sky-god (God)) and Enlil, son of An (chief of the gods)), who give him eternal life and take him to dwell in Dilmun for "preserving the animals and the seed of mankind". The remainder of the poem is lost I think the seed of mankind is actually meant to read the Seed or Blood of God

(this passage connects Zeus to the Anunnaki)

### Legacy

The two flood myths with many similarities to the Sumerian story, are the Utnapishtim episode in the Epic of Gilgamesh, and the Biblical flood. The ancient Greeks also had a very similar flood legend.

Ziusudra and Xisuthros - (This is obviously the Greek God Zeus's origins.)

In reference to his immortality in some versions of The Death of Gilgamesh. (Binding Zeus and the Sumerians)

Again in reference to his immortality in The Poem of Early Rulers

As Xisuthros (or Xisouthros, Ξίσουθρος) in Berossus' Hellenistic account of the Ancient Near East Flood myth, preserved in later excerpts.

Xisuthros (Zeus) was also included in Berossus' king list, also preserved in later excerpts. As Ziusudra in the WB-62 recension of the Sumerian king list. This text diverges from all other extant king lists by listing the city of Shuruppak as a king, and including Ziusudra as "Shuruppak's" successor.

A later version of a document known as The Instructions of Shuruppak refers to Ziusudra.

In both of the late-dated king lists cited above, the name Zi-ud-sura was inserted immediately before a flood event included in all versions of the Sumerian king list, apparently creating a connection between the ancient Flood myth and a historic flood mentioned in the king list. However, no other king list mentions Zi-ud-sura.

To me this is clear evidence that Noah and Zeus and Xisuthros very well may all be the same person. It would make historical sense wrapping the two together. Being able to put an actual person behind the story of Zeus only makes it that more believable.

I saw the Atra-Hasis Flood myth and my eyes widened. An ancient flood myth involving Prometheus, I had to check it out.

### **Atrahasis**

Sumerian paradise is described as a garden in the myth of Atrahasis where lower rank deities (the Igigi) are put to work digging a watercourse by the more senior deities (the Anunnaki).

When the gods, like man, bore the labor, carried the load, the gods' load was great, the toil grievous, and the trouble excessive. The great Anunnaki, the Seven, Were making the Igigi undertake the toil.

The Igigi then rebel against the dictatorship of Enlil, setting fire to their tools and surrounding Enlil's great house by night. On hearing that toil on the irrigation channel is the reason for the disquiet, the Anunnaki council decides to create man to carry out agricultural labor.

The 18th century BCE Akkadian epic of Atra-Hasis is named after its protagonist. An "Atra-Hasis" ("exceedingly wise") appears on one of the Sumerian king lists as king of Shuruppak in the times before the flood. Stephanie Dalley mentions the similarity of the name Atra-Hasis to that of Prometheus ("Forethinker"), father of the Greek Deluge hero Deucalion. The Atra-Hasis tablets include both a creation myth and a flood account, which is one of three surviving Babylonian deluge stories. The oldest known copy of the epic tradition concerning Atrahasis can be dated by colophon (scribal identification) to the reign of Hammurabi's great-grandson, Ammi-Saduqa (1646–1626 BCE), but various Old Babylonian fragments exist; it continued to be copied into the first millennium BCE. The Atrahasis story also exists in a later fragmentary Assyrian version, having been first rediscovered in the library of Ashurbanipal, but, because of the fragmentary condition of the tablets and ambiguous words, translations had been uncertain. Its fragments were assembled and translated first by George Smith as The Chaldean Account of Genesis; the name of its hero was corrected to Atra-Hasis by Heinrich Zimmern in 1899.

In its most complete surviving version, the Atrahasis epic is written on three tablets in Akkadian, the language of ancient Babylon

Ok so here we see Stephanie Dalley making a connection to Atrahasis being Prometheus. Curious I looked up Prometheus and come to find out his father looks to be Japheth

In Greek mythology, Prometheus (Greek Προμηθεύς, "forethought") is a Titan, the son of Iapetus and Themis, and brother to Atlas, Epimetheus and Menoetius. He was a champion of mankind, known for his wily intelligence, who stole fire from Zeus and gave it to mortals.

Note: Iapetus is Greek for Japheth the son of Noah. We will cover this later.

## Noah

The similarities between the story of Noah's Ark, the Sumerian story of Ziusudra, and the Babylonian stories of Atrahasis and Utnapishtim are shown by corresponding lines in various versions:

"the storm had swept...for seven days and seven nights" — Ziusudra 203

"For seven days and seven nights came the storm" — Atrahasis III,iv, 24

"Six days and seven nights the wind and storm" — Gilgamesh XI, 127 =

"rain fell upon the earth forty days and forty nights" — Genesis 7:12

"He offered a sacrifice" — Atrahasis III,v, 31

"And offered a sacrifice" — Gilgamesh XI, 155

"offered burnt offerings on the altar" — Genesis 8:20

"built an altar and sacrificed to the gods" — Berossus.

"The gods smelled the savor" — Atrahasis III,v,34

"The gods smelled the sweet savor" — Gilgamesh XI, 160

"And the Lord smelled the sweet savor..." — Genesis 8:21

The Hebrew flood story of Genesis 6–9 dates to at least the 5th century BC. According to the documentary hypothesis, it is a composite of two literary sources J and P that were combined by a post-exilic editor, 539–400 BC. Hans Schmid believes both the J material and the P material were products of the Babylonian exile period (6th century BC) and was directly derived from Babylonian sources (see also Panbabylonism).

### **Enmerkar**

I was blown away after reading this. I have never heard of Noah and Zeus being related in any way. I can see how Zeus gets glorified to God. He is credited with starting or restarting life and preserving Gods seed. This would also explain why Noah was not exalted. He was known after the flood by another name. Not to mention the scattering of languages would add to further confusion. I don't understand how people that supposedly just came out of caves would be filled with this kind of imagination to make up such stories...

When reading I came across an interesting passage regarding Noah's Flood – As it is written in the bible Genesis 7:19-20

7:19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that were under the whole heaven we covered.

Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail the mountains were covered.

A cubit is about 18" or a Foot and a half so that tell us directly that the water only rose 20-25ft which is an enormous flood but certainly not enough to cover the earth let alone the Himalayas. So this is the obvious explanation of how a great flood was recorded but did NOT wipe out all of mankind. In fact not even close.

The Sumerian creation tablet was written long after they were conquered so its contents of their creation story could have been altered from its original. The flood myth in particular is the exact same story as Noah only its 1500 years older.

So how come there is no mention of the Sumerians in the Bible? The Bible doesn't give much info before the flood. Come to find out they (Sumerians) are the original founders of the Assyrian Empire mentioned so much in the bible. Furthermore the City of Ur where they worshiped Enki the Anunnaki god of water was home to Abraham! I thought for a second, just because Abraham is from the same city it doesn't mean he worshiped them. Thanks to the internet I was able to Google Abraham. Wouldn't you know it his father Terah was the high Priest for the King Nimrod... He worshiped Idols which Abraham broke. Terah

took Abraham to King Nimrod who threw him in the furnace. God saved Abraham, Terah repented and they all left for Canaan.

### **History of the Mesopotamian people and Semites.**

The peoples of Mesopotamia originally consisted of two peoples, the Semitic Akkadians (later to be known as Assyrians and Babylonians) and now the Sumerians. These peoples were not originally one united nation, but members of various different city-states. In the fourth millennium BCE, when the first evidence for what is recognizably Mesopotamian religion can be seen with the invention in Mesopotamia of writing circa 3500 BCE, the Sumerians appeared, although it is not known if they migrated into the area in pre historic times or whether they were some of the original inhabitants. They settled in southern Mesopotamia, which became known as Sumer, and had an awesome influence over the Semitic Akkadian peoples and their culture.

The Sumerians were incredibly advanced, as well as inventing Writing, they also invented Mathematics, Wheeled Vehicles, Astronomy, Astrology, The Calendar and created the first City States/Nations such as Uruk, Ur, Lagash, Isin, Umma and Larsa. In the north, in an area known as Akkad, a civilization known as the Akkadians arose, who spoke a Semitic language that was distinct from that of the Sumerians who spoke a language isolate.

Gradually there was increasing syncretism between the Sumerian and Akkadian cultures and deities, with the Akkadians typically preferring to worship fewer deities, but elevating them to greater positions of power. In circa 2300 BCE the Akkadian king Sargon the Great conquered all of Mesopotamia, uniting the Akkadian and Sumerians in the world's first empire, though this Akkadian empire collapsed after two centuries. The empire broke up into two Akkadian states, Assyria in the north, and Babylon in the south. Sometime after this the Sumerians disappeared, becoming wholly absorbed into the Assyrio-Babylonian population.

[Wiki on Semitic Race]

In linguistics and ethnology, Semitic (from the Biblical "Shem", Hebrew: שֵׁם, translated as "name", Arabic: سَمِيّ) was first used to refer to a language family of largely Middle Eastern origin, now called the Semitic languages. This family includes the ancient and modern forms of Akkadian, Amharic, Arabic, Aramaic, Ge'ez, Hebrew, Maltese, Phoenician, Tigre and Tigrinya among others.]

**Proto-Semitic** is the hypothetical proto-language ancestral to historical Semitic languages of the Middle East. Locations which have been proposed for its origination include northern Mesopotamia, the Arabian Peninsula, and the Levant with a 2009 study proposing that it may have originated around 5,700 years BP (3700BC). The Semitic language family is considered a component of the larger Afroasiatic macro-family of languages.

### Dating

The earliest attestations of a Semitic language are in Akkadian, dating to ca. the 23rd century BC (see Sargon of Akkad) and Eblaite, but earlier evidence of Akkadian comes from personal names in Sumerian texts. Researchers in Egypt also claim to have discovered Canaanite snake spells that "date from between 3000 and 2400 B.C."

Wiki- The term ancient Semitic religion encompasses the polytheistic religions of the Semitic speaking peoples of the ancient Near East and Northeast Africa. Its origins are intertwined with Mesopotamian mythology. As Semitic itself is a rough, categorical term, the definitive bounds of the term "ancient Semitic religion" are likewise only approximate. These traditions, and their pantheons, fall into regional categories: Canaanite religions of the Levant, Assyro-Babylonian religion strongly influenced by Sumerian tradition, and Pre-Islamic Arabian polytheism.

A topic of particular interest is the possible transition of Semitic polytheism into the contemporary understanding of Abrahamic monotheism by way of the god El, a word for "god" in Hebrew and cognate to Islam's Allah.

This tells us directly that the Sumerians had a direct role in the Semitic religion. So why have the Sumerians been left out of the bible? The bible talks about the Assyria quite a bit which is the same region and shared the same culture. It looks like after King Sargon united Mesopotamia under Akkadian rule he wiped Sumer and the Sumerians from the record. But if you look at the Assyrian Kings list the names of Sumerians Gods he is listed within. The Bible's information just doesn't go back far enough. They never knew of the Sumerians even though they are Sumerian. Semitic and Sumerian are in fact one in the same.

We know the Sumerian Tablets were just discovered in the last couple hundred years. Until then this philosophy never existed so was never studied by medieval or anyone dating back to the time they were lost. And until the internet we the normal people never knew about them either. Why is that? So now that we know, what do we do? Do we just forget about the Sumerians and their beliefs? Well that's what today's religions of yesteryear have done.

A Tell mound in Syria adds some insight.

**Ebla** (Arabic: إبلا, modern Tell Mardikh, Idlib Governorate, Syria) was an ancient city about 55 km (34 mi) southwest of Aleppo. It was an important city-state in two periods, first in the late third millennium BC, then again between 1800 and 1650 BC.

The site is most famous for the Ebla tablets, an archive of about 20,000 cuneiform tablets found there, dated from around 2250 BC, written in Sumerian script to record the Eblaite language — a previously unknown language that is now the earliest attested Semitic language after the closely related Akkadian.

Now we read the people that inhabited the area before the Sumerians and after are Semitic but not them? B.S

In 1964, Italian archaeologists from the University of Rome La Sapienza under the direction of Paolo Matthiae began excavating at Tell Mardikh. In 1968, they recovered a statue dedicated to the goddess Ishtar bearing the name of Ibbit-Lim, a king of Ebla. That identified the city, long known from Egyptian and Akkadian inscriptions. In the next decade the team discovered a palace dating ca. 2500 – 2000 BC. About 20,000 well-preserved cuneiform tablets were discovered in the ruins. About 80% of the tablets are written using the usual Sumerian combination of logograms and phonetic signs, while the others exhibited an innovative, purely phonetic representation using Sumerian cuneiform of a previously unknown Semitic language, which was called Eblaite. Bilingual Sumerian/Eblaite vocabulary lists were found among the tablets, allowing them to be translated.

So there we have it. Proof the Sumerians were the first so called Semitic people but should be known as Adamites more correctly.

Looking at the Akkadians we see more evidence

The Akkadian Empire (Akkadian URUAKkad KI, Hittite KUR A.GA.DÈ.KI "land of Akkad"; Biblical Hebrew אַכַּד Akkad) was an empire centered in the city of Akkad (Sumerian: Agade) and its surrounding region in Mesopotamia.

Akkadian Language, is an extinct Semitic language (part of the greater Afro-asiatic language family) that was spoken in ancient Mesopotamia. The earliest attested Semitic language, it used the cuneiform writing system derived ultimately from ancient Sumerian. The Sumerian Language has no parent language... Again I'm baffled. The only way that happens is if it did not originate here... , The name of the language is derived from the city of Akkad, a major center of Mesopotamian civilization but much younger than the Sumerians. Sumerians language is listed as an unrelated language isolate.

[language isolate - A language isolate, in the absolute sense, is a natural language with no demonstrable genealogical (or "genetic") relationship with other languages; that is, one that has not been demonstrated to descend from an ancestor common with any other language. They are in effect language families consisting of a single language. Commonly cited examples include Basque, Ainu, and Burushaski, though in each case a minority of linguists claim to have demonstrated a relationship with other languages.]

So this to me says Sumerians founded, crafted and taught the Semitic language to the Akkadians but got no recognition. They were left out of the history books even though they created the history book. This could be because they got absorbed by the Akkadians. They were bilingual prior to being conquered by Akkadians. That's nice. The Sumerians teach them all this knowledge just to be conquered. So if Shem was born after the Sumerians ruled then the current name of the language is wrong and unknown. Who was there speaking this language? Shem's Ancestors were. Maybe it could be someone that survived the flood? Maybe the original language of Shem was that of his Ancestors? I think the most appropriate place to start would be at the Sumerians origins. Where do they come from? IT HAS TO BE THE SAME PLACE, SOURCE OR ORIGIN. Who in the Patriarch bloodline built Sumer/Mesopotamia?

The following are one of the oldest cities found in Mesopotamia. I wanted to point out how Ashur son of Shem is depicted in many Sumerian ways.

**Ashur** - Assur (also spelled Ashur, from Assyrian 𒌶𒌷 Aššur; Aramaic: ܐܫܘܪ Atur; Hebrew: אֲשׁוּר Aššûr; Arabic: آشور Ašūr), was one of the capitals of ancient Assyria. The Hebrew text of Genesis 10:11 is somewhat ambiguous as to whether it was Asshur himself (as the 1611 Authorized Version says), or Nimrod (as in some other English translations) who built the Assyrian cities of Nineveh, Resen, Rehoboth-Ir and Calah, since the name Asshur can refer to both the person and the country.(Genesis 10:8-12 AV, Genesis 10:8-12 ESV). He is depicted as a Bird man or a man in the winged sun disk or both.



Assur/ Nisroch /Enlil 4000BC

When we look at Assur the city capital named after the deity, we get a construction date of mid third millenium or 2500BC. This is a possible date marker for Ashur the second child of Shem. The picture above connects the bloodline of Assur, Nisroch and Enlil. In turn that links the Semites to Enlil.

Ok here is more proof of an Assyrian/Sumerian link to a biblical figure. But we know that he was not a God, or do we? We can see he was placed on that God like pedestal. I can imagine after a thousand years man would only know of God as many do now and that is in myth. It would be easy to worship a deity that you could lay your eyes on and see that person do extraordinary things. Look at the miracles Jesus had performed and many still worship him daily. So does that tell us that man has been wrongly exalted to a God status regularly in the past? Or does this tell us that Ashur actually had the same powers as Jesus?

**Sumer** (from Akkadian Šumeru; Sumerian 𒊕𒊑𒊕 *ki-en-ĝir*<sup>15</sup>, approximately "land of the civilized lords" or "native land" was a civilization and historical region in southern Mesopotamia, modern Iraq during the Chalcolithic and Early Bronze Age.

Sumer was first settled between 4500 and 4001 BC by a non-Semitic people who possibly did not speak the Sumerian language (as evidenced by names of cities, rivers, basic occupations, etc). These people are now called proto-Euphrateans or Ubaidians, and had evolved from the Samarra culture of northern Mesopotamia.

Sumerian civilization took form in the Uruk period (4th millennium BC), continuing into the Jemdat Nasr and Early Dynastic periods. It was conquered by the Semitic-speaking kings of the Akkadian Empire around 2270 BC (short chronology). Native Sumerian rule re-emerged for about a century in the third dynasty of Ur (Sumerian Renaissance) of the 21st to 20th centuries BC.

The Ubaidians were the first civilizing force in Sumer, draining the marshes for agriculture, developing trade, and establishing industries, including weaving, leatherwork, metalwork, masonry, and pottery. However, some, such as Piotr Michalowski and Gerd Steiner, contest the idea of a Proto-Euphratean language or one substrate language.

-Similarly – The Cain bloodline is attributed to vast invention to include Pyro metallurgy (metalwork) (making metal with extreme heat to particular ores) Do you think the Sumerian culture is one in the same as the bloodline of Cain himself? Maybe that is why they were wiped from the record? It's plausible and anything plausible is possible and possible leads to probable.

I read one of the first cultures was the Samaran culture in the fifth millennium. This right in with the Sumer's rise to prominence. I thought to myself that it has to be the same culture as the Sumerians.

The mobility of the Kurgan culture facilitated its expansion over the entire Pit Grave region. It is attributed to the domestication of the horse and later the use of early chariots. The first strong archaeological evidence for the domestication of the horse comes from the Sredny Stog culture north of the Azov Sea in Ukraine, and would correspond to an early PIE or pre-PIE (Proto Indo European) nucleus of the 5th millennium BC. The earliest known chariot was discovered at Krivoye Lake and dates to c. 2000 BC.

The Kurgans migrated from Southern Russia and the Ukrainian steppes around the Black Sea and maybe as far west as Europe. From there they traveled south through the Mediterranean and the Caucasus mountains to Armenia and Anatolia. Reaching the Euphrates river and Tigris to Mesopotamia. From there east to southern Iran and India. East the Tocharian's have evidence of burial mounds. What do all these cultures have in common. The red or flaming hair gene.

Researching deeper I read that the book of Enoch is said to have more information and insight. So I looked up the book and it gave a whole different perspective on the origins of life. I started reading and the book starts with Noah or giving firsthand account history.

Reading the Book of Enoch, he says the Angels came down and taught mankind all the things associated with civilization. But these things were supposedly hidden? For what purpose I wonder? To keep man innocent makes sense to me. If we look at these teachings that were forbidden we have metal work, sorcery, witchcraft, root cuttings, astrology, constellations, knowledge of the clouds, signs of the earth, signs of the sun, the course of the moon.

Now all of these we take as common knowledge. Well most of them anyway. If we look at metal work we can see signs of disaster. Enoch explains that Azazel taught mankind metal work, swords, knives shields and breastplates. That's funny because according to the Bible and most resources, Tubal-Cain is the one responsible for teaching mankind metal work, specifically weaponry. Are we to assume that Azazel and Tubal-Cain are one in the same? How many people can be the father of a trade from the same time period? Tubal Cain is a descendent of Cain the first human born and was also the first convicted of murder. If Tubal Cain is Azazel then who is Cain?

Cain is said to be the father of Agriculture. Root cutting is on the list of forbidden teachings and in the Book of Enoch it states that Semjaza was not only the leader of the fallen Angels, he is the one who taught root cutting. If Cain is anyone he is Semjaza, the leader of the fallen... If Cain is somehow connected to the "Fallen Angels" why does the bible have a whole other story made up about him? Maybe because they could hide his Identity so they changed it? that means the Bible for whatever reason is wrong. I wonder what else could be wrong?

*Maybe that's the reason why his offering was rejected and Abel's was accepted? If root cutting was outlawed and Cain brings in veggies from the harvest of course the lord would not be happy. The big question is why would God keep agriculture from us? Not to mention weather patterns. It's hard to fight the argument that metal has been a good "invention" with all the death it has dealt. Of course nowadays we couldn't live without it. I can also imagine Cain's anger when he makes his harvest offering and Abel steals his thunder.*

## Chapter 2

**Black Sea deluge theory**, From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

The Black Sea deluge is a hypothesized catastrophic rise in the level of the Black Sea circa 5600 BC due to waters from the Mediterranean Sea breaching a sill in the Bosphorus Strait. The hypothesis made headlines when The New York Times published it in December 1996, shortly before it was published in an academic journal. While it is agreed that the sequence of events described did occur, there is debate over the suddenness, dating and magnitude of the events. Two opposing hypotheses have arisen to explain the rise of the Black Sea: gradual and oscillating.<sup>:15</sup> The oscillating hypothesis specifies that over the last 30,000 years, water has intermittently flowed back and forth between the Black Sea and the Aegean Sea in relatively small magnitudes, and does not necessarily presuppose that there occurred any sudden "refilling" events.

5600BC corresponds to the spread of Civilization everywhere. Agriculture and Copper explode at this moment in every direction of the Black sea. The Black Sea played a very important roll before flooding does to its fresh water in mass amounts. I can imagine there must have been a gigantic kingdom there. I think it's quite possible this region may have ruled a very large surrounding area. Large enough where living royalty fled and I think maybe to Sumer Mesopotamia. I in vision a massive flooding and kingships are broken apart and all records would be lost. I would be very interested to go digging at the bottom...

Copper

### **Copper Age - wiki**

Copper occurs naturally as native copper and was known to some of the oldest civilizations on record. It has a history of use that is at least 10,000 years old, and estimates of its discovery place it at 9000 BC in the Middle East; a copper pendant was found in northern Iraq that dates to 8700 BC. There is evidence that gold and iron were the only metals used by humans before copper.

Copper smelting is known to have occurred since 5500 BC in the Balkans by a chisel from Prokuplje in Serbia. It was invented independently in other parts of the world: China before 2800 BC, the Andes around 2000 BC, Central America around AD 600 and West Africa around AD 900. Investment casting was invented in 4500–4000 BC in Southeast Asia and carbon dating has established mining at Alderley Edge in Cheshire, UK at 2280 to 1890 BC. Ötzi the Iceman, a male dated from 3300–3200 BC, was found with an axe with a copper head 99.7% pure; high levels of arsenic in his hair suggest his involvement in copper smelting. Experience with copper has assisted the development of other metals; in particular, copper smelting led to the discovery of iron smelting. Production in the Old Copper Complex in Michigan and Wisconsin is dated between 6000 and 3000 BC.

Steel

### **Wiki- Ancient steel**

Steel was known in antiquity, and may have been produced by managing bloomeries, iron-smelting facilities, where the bloom contained carbon.

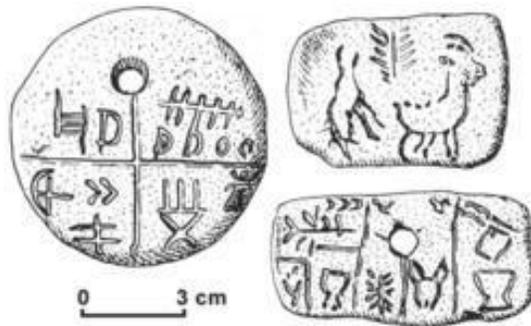
The earliest known production of steel is a piece of ironware excavated from an archaeological site in Anatolia (Kaman-Kalehöyük) and is about 4,000 years old (2000BC). Other ancient steel comes from East Africa, dating back to 1400 BC. In the 4th century BC steel weapons like the Falcatra were produced in the Iberian Peninsula, while Nordic steel was used by the Roman military. The Chinese of the Warring States (403–221 BC) had quench-hardened steel, while Chinese of the Han Dynasty (202 BC – 220 AD) created steel by melting together wrought iron with cast iron, gaining an ultimate product of a carbon-intermediate steel by the 1st century AD. The Haya people of East Africa discovered a type of high-heat blast furnace which allowed them to forge carbon steel at 1,802 °C (3,276 °F) nearly 2,000 years ago. This ability was not duplicated until centuries later in Europe during the Industrial Revolution.

Ancient Serbia (north western Greece)

The Neolithic Starčevo and Vinča cultures existed in or near Belgrade and dominated the Balkans (as well as parts of Central Europe and Asia Minor) 8,500 years ago. Some scholars believe that the prehistoric Vinča signs represent one of the earliest known forms of writing systems (dating to 6,000 – 4,000 BC).

The Vinča symbols, sometimes called the Vinča script or Old European script (also Vinča signs, Vinča-Turdaş script, etc.) are a set of symbols found on Neolithic era (6th to 5th millennia BCE) artifacts from the Vinča culture of southeastern Europe.

The discovery of the Tartaria tablets in Romania by Nicolae Vlassa in 1961 reignited the debate.



The Tărtăria tablets are three tablets, known since the late 19th century excavation at the Neolithic site of Turdaş in Transylvania Romania, by Zsófia Torma, which date to around 5300 BC

Vlassa believed the inscriptions to be pictograms and the finds were subsequently carbon-dated to before 4000 BCE, thirteen hundred years earlier than the date he expected, and earlier even than the writing systems of the Sumerians and Minoans. To date, more than a thousand fragments with similar inscriptions have been found on various archaeological sites throughout south-eastern Europe, notably in Greece (Dispilio Tablet), Bulgaria, former Yugoslavia, Romania, eastern Hungary, Moldova, and southern Ukraine.

The tablets are generally believed to have belonged to the Vinča-Turdaş culture, which at the time was believed by Serbian and Romanian archaeologists to have originated around 2700 BC. Vlassa interpreted

the Tărtăria tablets as a hunting scene and the other two with signs as a kind of primitive writing similar to the early pictograms of the Sumerians. The discovery caused great interest in the archeological world as it predated the first Minoan writing, the oldest known writing in Europe.

However, subsequent radiocarbon dating on the Tărtăria finds pushed the date of the tablets (and therefore of the whole Vinča culture) much further back, to as long ago as 5500 BC, the time of the early Eridu phase of the Sumerian civilization in Mesopotamia. This timeframe

This gives further evidence of the Sumerian race originating in the north. The problem is there is no language evidence to support this. I do think there was a proto European language spoken prior to the invention of writing. There is limited info on the European language prior to it acquiring the indo aspects.

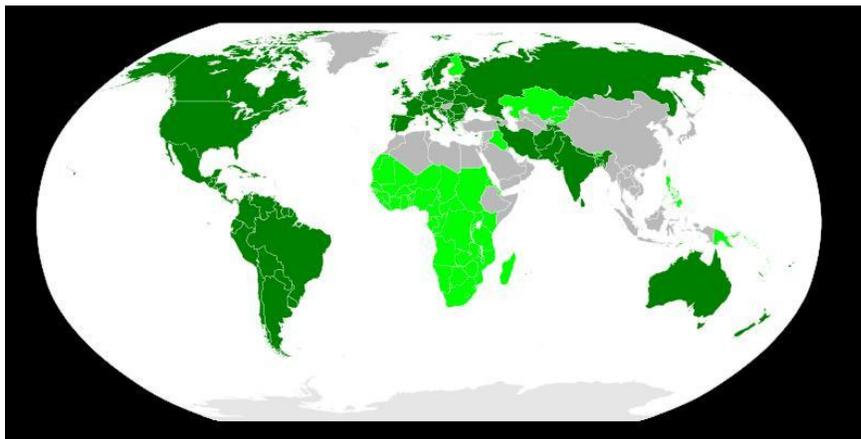
## Indo European Language

Indo-European languages

The term could also mean:

Speakers of the not known but hypothetical Proto-Indo-European language.

Bronze Age (third to second millennia BC) speakers of Indo-European languages that had not yet split into language families we know today, like Centum and Satem dialects (speakers of languages predating Proto-Indo-Iranian, Proto-Greek, Proto-Celtic, Proto-Italic, Proto-Germanic, Proto-Balto-Slavic etc.)



Countries where Indo-European languages are spoken today. Dark Green = Main language. Light Green = Less significant

Speakers of Indo-European languages in historical times and nowadays often are not called by the name Indo-Europeans but with often by the name of their language family like: Anatolians (Old Assyrian; Hittite), Tocharians, Aryans (Iranians, Indo-Aryans), Greeks, Celts, Italic peoples, Germanic peoples, Baltic peoples, Slavic peoples, Armenians, Albanians (or subdivisions of these groups).

The Proto-Indo-Europeans in this sense likely lived during the Copper Age, or roughly the 5th to 4th millennia BC. Mainstream scholarship places them in the general region of the Pontic-Caspian steppe in

Eastern Europe and Central Asia. Some scholars would extend the time depth of PIE or Pre-PIE to the Neolithic or even the last glacial maximum, and suggest alternative location hypotheses.

The following traits of the Proto-Indo-Europeans and their environment are widely agreed-upon but still hypothetical due to their reconstructed nature. Some of the basic facts are:

stockbreeding and animal husbandry, including domesticated cattle, horses, and dogs

agriculture and cereal cultivation, including technology commonly ascribed to early farming communities

a climate with winter snow

transportation by or across water

the solid wheel, used for carts, but not yet chariots with spoked wheels

worship of a sky god, \*dyeus ph2tēr (lit. "sky father"; > Ancient Greek Ζεύς (πατήρ) / Zeus (patēr); \*dieu-ph2tēr > Latin Jupiter; Illyrian Deipaturos)

oral heroic poetry or song lyrics that used stock phrases such as imperishable fame

a patrilineal kinship system based on relationships between men

They practiced a polytheistic religion centered on sacrificial rites, probably administered by a priestly caste. Burials in barrows or tomb chambers apply to the kurgan culture, in accordance with the original version of the Kurgan hypothesis, but not to the previous Sredny Stog culture nor to the contemporary Corded Ware culture, both of which cultures are also generally associated with PIE. Important leaders would have been buried with their belongings in kurgans, and possibly also with members of their households or wives (human sacrifice, suttee).

If we look at the cultures the rise of civilization is in the above. When we look at Old Assyrian there is much more than meets the eye. Old Assyrian refers to the Old Assyrian period of the Ancient Near East, ca. 20th to 16th centuries BC (the Middle Bronze Age)

the Old Assyrian Empire, see Assyrian Empire

the Old Assyrian language, see Akkadian language

Old Assyrian cuneiform, see Cuneiform script

We see here the Kurgan culture is related to the Indo European language. This proves the European language was around before it picked up its Indo counterpart. After the Indo European language brought everything full circle I thought about the Indo part of the language. How can the Indo portion generate 2000 years after the Assyrians were speaking it. They can't unless they were speaking the European side of the language. With that seeming totally probable I decided to look closer at the Europeans not as a language because there is not real info to find but as a race.

## Racial Traits

Throughout my reading I thought about the similar racial traits I found. There are many ancient legends of Giants with red hair, Cain with red hair. I already had an idea that the Kurgans were white but I looked in the mirror and thought to look up the origins of Blue eyes. I sat in front of the computer so it was easy, (thank you again Bill Gates!) and I was taken back by what I found. To start I want to focus on is that Wikipedia said blue eyes can be traced to single individual ancestor in the Near East or around the Black Sea region 6,000–10,000 years ago during the Neolithic revolution. This is in the time frame of the Black Sea Deluge Theory of 5600BC or 7800 years ago.

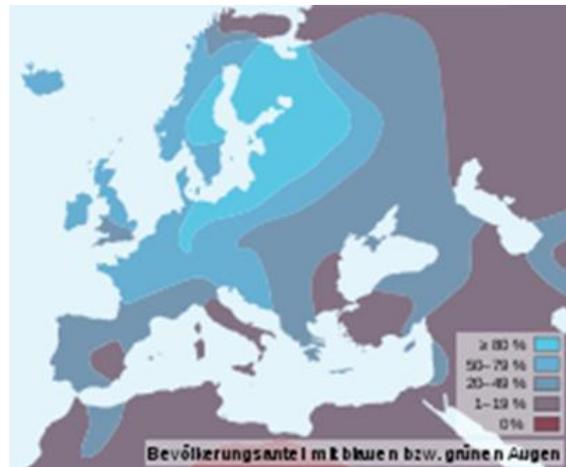
For those of you with Blue, Green or light colored eyes, here is Wiki

Wikipedia says

A baby blue, or light-blue, iris

**Blue eyes** contain low amounts of melanin within the iris stroma; longer wavelengths of light tend to be absorbed by the underlying iris pigment epithelium, and shorter wavelengths are reflected and undergo Rayleigh scattering. The type of melanin present is eumelanin. The inheritance pattern followed by blue eyes is considered similar to that of a recessive trait (in general, eye color inheritance is considered a polygenic trait, meaning that it is controlled by the interactions of several genes, not just one). In 2008, new research revealed that people with blue eyes have a single common ancestor. Scientists tracked down a genetic mutation that leads to blue eyes. "Originally, we all had brown eyes," said Hans Eiberg from the Department of Cellular and Molecular Medicine at the University of Copenhagen. Eiberg and colleagues showed in a study published in Human Genetics that a mutation in the 86th intron of the HERC2 gene, which is hypothesized to interact with the OCA2 gene promoter, reduced expression of OCA2 with subsequent reduction in melanin production. The authors concluded that the mutation may have arisen in a single individual in the Near East or around the Black Sea region 6,000–10,000 years ago during the Neolithic revolution. Eiberg stated, "A genetic mutation affecting the OCA2 gene in our chromosomes resulted in the creation of a 'switch,' which literally 'turned off' the ability to produce brown eyes."

The genetic switch is located in the gene adjacent to OCA2 and rather than completely turning off the gene, the switch limits its action, which reduces the production of melanin in the iris. In effect, the turned-down switch diluted brown eyes to blue. If the OCA2 gene had been completely shut down, our hair, eyes and skin would be melanin-less, a condition known as albinism.



### Historic distribution of light eyed persons in Europe

Blue eyes are most common in Northern Europe and Central Europe and to a lesser degree in Southern Europe (Spain and Portugal are best examples, where 1-49% of the people are blue-eyed, through migration of Northern European and Central European settlers) and southern Central Asia; Afghanistan and Pakistan are a notable example. They are also found in parts of North Africa, West Asia, and South Asia, in particular the northern areas of India, largely Kashmir. Pakistan and Iran also have a considerable population of blue eyed people.

A 2002 study found that the prevalence of blue eye color among Caucasians in the United States to be 33.8 percent for those born from 1936 through 1951 compared with 57.4 percent for those born from 1899 through 1905. Blue eyes have become increasingly rare among American children, with only one out of every six or 16.6%, which is 49.8 million out of 300 million (22.4% of white Americans) of the total United States population having blue eyes. The plunge in the past few decades has taken place at a remarkable rate. A century ago, 80 percent of people married within their ethnic group. Blue eyes were routinely passed down, especially among people of Western and Northern European ancestry.

The outer surface of the iris of a blue-eyed person is actually clear, lacking the outer layer of pigmentation that is found in brown eyes. Their color is caused by the inner layer of pigmentation and the semi-opaque fibrous tissues that lie between the two layers.

The gene *OCA2* (OMIM: 203200), when in a variant form, causes the pink eye color and hypopigmentation common in human albinism. (The name of the gene is derived from the disorder it causes, oculocutaneous albinism type II.) Different SNPs within *OCA2* are strongly associated with blue and green eyes as well as variations in freckling, mole counts, hair and skin tone. The polymorphisms may be in an *OCA2* regulatory sequence, where they may influence the expression of the gene product, which in turn affects pigmentation. A specific mutation within the *HERC2* gene, a gene that regulates *OCA2* expression, is partly responsible for blue eyes. Other genes implicated in eye color variation are: *SLC24A4* and *TYR*.]

If you look back to the near east and the black sea six to ten thousand years ago you find the Kurgan Culture in the Black Sea Region and the Sumerians in the Near East and the first signs of modern civilization. So my ancestor somewhere back in time was from that area. That coincides with my vision... Are my ancestors the people in my vision? In the vision they were migrating south and conquering the Fertile Crescent and surrounding areas. Could this be the origin of the Sumerians? Does that mean that the Sumerians were white? No not necessarily but it does mean they carried the gene...

Blue eyes originated in the Black Sea region 6,000–10,000 years ago. I was surprised to read this because of two reasons. First I ask why this mutation would occur in a desert region when it is a colder more northern trait. Second, I didn't know this "mutation" was so young. What popped in my head is what happened 6-10,000 years ago to cause this? How can blue eyes have been a natural mutation to further mankind only 6-10k years ago now be ruled a recessive trait? Why would after millions of years of evolving, blue eyes burst on the scene only to go extinct, in what would be a blink of an eye?

The first thing that pops in my head was the flood. But how would or could a geological event like a flood effect eye color? I don't see or know how it could. Could the flood have been so terrifying that it scared people's eye color to blue? Maybe they saw the hand of God? Is this Sumerian theory of the Anunnaki plausible? Then what? Evolution? Yah maybe evolution but what are the odds that after millions of years we are just seeing it "mutate" or "evolve" now in our short 6k-10k year history? I mean so much has happened in the last 10k years. Civilization in a nutshell. It marks the end of our last ice age. Which leads me to think that they would have evolved it would have been at least before the ice age ended.

Looking at ancient Sumerian sculptures shows us they did in fact have lighter skin and blue or light colored eyes.



Is it possible that Adam and or Eve were the first blue eyes? Cain is said to have red hair, so I wonder if it's safe to assume he had light eyes. Is it crazy to think blue eyes started civilization? I don't think it's crazy. What is crazy is maybe Hitler tapped into this same ancient wisdom but did the one thing you are not supposed to do and that is exploit the knowledge. In essence he fell from grace.

I wanted to look into was the OCA2 gene. It not only controls eye color but hair color as well. My parents have a lot of Irish, English, German and Dutch mix. People from Ireland are a good example of people with

this trait. There are many views on red hair, like medieval notions that Judas, Cain, and Mary Magdalene all had red hair. But I want to get the facts.

## **Red Hair –**

Wiki on red hair

Red hair (also referred to as titian (famous artist 16th century) or ginger hair) varies from a deep burgundy through burnt orange to bright copper. It is characterized by high levels of the reddish pigment pheomelanin and relatively low levels of the dark pigment eumelanin. People with red hair are often referred to as redheads or gingers. Approximately 1% to 2% of the human population has red hair. It occurs more frequently (between 2% and 6% of the population) in northern and western Europeans, and their descendants, and at lower frequencies throughout other parts of the world. Red hair appears in people with two copies of a recessive gene on chromosome 16 which causes a mutation in the MC1R protein. It is associated with fair skin color, lighter eye colors (gray, blue, green, and hazel), freckles, and sensitivity to ultraviolet light. Cultural reactions have varied from ridicule to admiration; many common stereotypes exist regarding redheads and they are often portrayed as fiery-tempered.

Titan hair relates to Japheth and Greek heritage. This just tells us how rare the trait actually is. Considering red heads as a staple of Ireland doesn't do it justice. After further reading I was blown away but the history of red hair. Here is a quick history lesson from wiki

## **Historical**

Several accounts by Greek writers mention redheaded people. A fragment by the Greek poet Xenophanes describes the Thracians as blue-eyed and red haired. The Greek historian Herodotus described the "Budini" (probably Udmurts and Permyak located on the Volga in what is modern-day Russia) as being predominantly redheaded. The Greek historian Dio Cassius described Boudica, the famous Celtic Queen of the Iceni, to be "tall and terrifying in appearance... a great mass of red hair... over her shoulders." Also, several mythological characters from Homer's Iliad, (themselves purportedly Greek) are described as being "red-haired" including Menelaus and Achilles.

The Roman author Tacitus commented on the "red hair and large limbs of the inhabitants of Caledonia (Scotland)", which he connected with some red haired Gaulish tribes of Germanic and Belgic relation.

Red hair has also been found in Asia, notably among the Tocharian's, who occupied the Tarim Basin in what is now the northwestern most province of China. Many of 2nd millennium BC Caucasian Tarim mummies in China have been found with red and blonde hair.

Ok so here we see the historical account of red hair maintaining with blue or light colored eyes. But I want you to take a look at the origins before I comment

## **Origins**

Red hair is the rarest natural hair color in humans. The pale skin associated with red hair may have been advantageous in far-northern climates where sunlight is scarce. Studies by Bodmer and Cavalli-Sforza

(1976) hypothesized that lighter skin pigmentation prevents rickets in colder latitudes by encouraging higher levels of Vitamin D production and also allows the individual to retain heat better than someone with darker skin. Rees (2004) suggested that the vividness and rarity of red hair may lead to its becoming desirable in a partner and therefore it could become more common through sexual selection.

Harding et al. (2000) proposed that red hair was not the result of positive selection but rather occurs due to a lack of negative selection. In Africa, for example, red hair is selected against because high levels of sun would be harmful to fair skin. However, in Northern Europe this does not happen, so redheads come about through genetic drift.

Estimates on the original occurrence of the currently active gene for red hair vary from 20,000 to 100,000 years ago. [This says red hair has been around longer than blue eyes.]

A DNA study has concluded that some Neanderthals also had red hair, although the mutation responsible for this differs from that which causes red hair in modern humans.

[We know also that they were right-handed like modern men because the left side of the brain (which serves the right side of the body) is bigger than the right. But while the back parts of the brain - which deal with sight and touch and the energy of the body - are well developed, the front parts, which are connected with thought and speech, are comparatively small. It was as big a brain as ours, but different. This species of Homo had certainly a very different mentality from ours; its individuals were not merely simpler and lower than we are, they were on another line. It may be they did not speak at all, or very sparingly. They had nothing that we should call a language. Maybe they were so advanced that they spoke telepathically which would explain the large head for the times.]

Now this was surprising. To find Neanderthals with red hair makes this that much more confusing, but interesting. This tells me that people that are Right brained or Left handed may be "less Neanderthal" than those that are right handed or left brained and therefor more evolved maybe...

So I started to think what else sets me apart? Taking a closer look at the Left handedness trait I wasn't surprise to see something in regard to the devil. Considering what I know from common myth it was expected. Referring to back in the day when left handedness was a curse of sorts. So just to complete this circle of my traits here is some background info on lefties

### **Left handedness**

Wikipedia-

**[Left-handedness** (also known as sinistrality, sinistromanuality, or mancinism) is the preference for the left hand over the right for everyday activities such as writing. In ancient times it was seen as a sign of the devil, and was abhorred in many cultures. A variety of studies suggest that 10% of the world population is left-handed.]

Well as you can read it didn't take long for the devil connection. Even the Latinized version Sin holds the prefix. But if we keep reading it gets even better.

In **Hebrew**, as well as in other ancient **Semitic** and **Mesopotamian** languages, the term "left" was a symbol of power or custody. The left hand symbolized the power to shame society, and was used as a metaphor for misfortune, natural evil, or punishment from the gods. This metaphor survived ancient culture and was integrated into mainstream Christianity by early Catholic theologians, such as Ambrose of Milan, to modern Protestant theologians, such as Karl Barth, to attribute natural evil to God in explaining God's omnipotence over the universe.

That right there takes my mind back to what was just said about the Neanderthals being right handed and lefty's being more evolved. If the Hebrew in Mesopotamia were saying that Left handedness was a symbol of power, that would coincide with my theory. I can imagine if this power was used wrongly it could most certainly invoke accusations of evil. In ancient times anything that set you apart seemed to be a sign of evil. Why couldn't it be a sign of evolution? Maybe they didn't consider or know anything about evolution. To me it sounds like a lot of deep routed suppression. When we read the above, old customs seem to have a totally different view of the lefties. The trait obviously still held a negative tone even in ancient times. But the addition of these powers changes the overall perception quite a bit still, almost like Lefty's were feared... looking into the causes there are a couple interesting theories. One is the Twins Theory and the other the Testosterone theory. Both are worth mentioning. The following is cause and theory from wiki

**Twins theory:** this theory postulates that left-handed individuals were originally part of an identical twin pair, with the right-handed twin fetus failing to develop early in development. Although Australian researchers have debunked the related Vanishing twin theory, it is yet unexplained why twin children have a high frequency of left-handedness / right-handedness in the pair.

Twins Theory makes a case for sure. Any time you have something unexplained it leaves the door open to possibility.

**Testosterone:** Presence of high levels of testosterone before birth can lead to a left-handed child. This is the Geschwind theory, named after the neurologist who proposed it, Norman Geschwind. It suggests that variations in levels of testosterone during pregnancy shape the development of the fetal brain. Testosterone suppresses the growth of the left cerebral hemisphere and so more neurons migrate to the right hemisphere. The highly developed right hemisphere is now better suited to function as the center of language and handedness. The fetus is more likely to become left-handed, since the right hemisphere controls the left half of the body. The theory goes on to tie the exposure to higher levels of testosterone and the resultant right-hemisphere dominance to a higher risk of auto-immune disorders, learning disorders, dyslexia, and stuttering, as well as higher spatial ability compared with right-handed people.]

Testosterone and the Geschwind Theory make more sense to me. It actually felt like reading my biography. After reading how red hair is a trait of fiery temper or aggression, we have another addition trait for aggression, wonderful. As I was reading I saw other traits that I knew I had such as Dyslexia which I had as a child. My spatial ability has always been kind of "rain Manish". I remember a test in high school I took where one of the sections was on special ability. I remember score something outrageous like 98% above the rest tested. I remember specifically the tester being shocked. Now that I think of it, it's one of the only tests I do remember... weird

## Causes

Hand orientation is developed in fetuses, most commonly determined by observing which hand is predominantly held close to the mouth. In 2007, researchers discovered that specific alleles of at least one of three single-nucleotide polymorphisms upstream of the already known LRRTM1 gene were linked to left-handedness.

Now this is what shocked me. Looking into the LRRTM1 gene listed above I read that it has a relation to mental illness.

**Leucine-rich repeat transmembrane neuronal protein 1 (LRRTM1)**, is protein that in humans is encoded by the LRRTM1 gene. LRRTM1 is the first gene linked to increased odds of being left-handed. Possessing one particular variant of the LRRTM1 gene slightly raises the risk of psychotic mental illnesses such as schizophrenia.

This shocked me a little at first. But this leads to answer the point I made about lefty's being more evolved. Shocked because here I am researching to try and understand this Godlike experience I had and how he said we are connected, and then I read that left handedness is a trait of Schizophrenia. So all nervous that maybe I am in fact going crazy entered my head seriously for the first time.

The question of "who am I" may have a deeper answer than I want to know. Am I crazy? Am I of the devil? As I read through my own traits I find

Red hair is attributed to Cain, Witches, and the devil

Left handedness is attributed to evil, witches and mental illness

Blue eyes are a mutation from brown eyes that occurred in the last 10,000 years.

So what's it all mean I thought? Looking over the evidence I ask the question, WHO AM I? What are my origins? The word "Cain" flashed in my head. I tried to block it out and refused to believe that. I chalked it up to the previous reading. I collapse my hands over my face and head. I felt like my brain was splitting. Not in pain but in question. I refused to believe that. I was too good of a person. That is until I did my own research on the Man in question which will be covered later in the book. Who am I?

That's when I felt it.

### **My second Encounter**

I noticed a presence come over and around me. It initially felt very eerie and silent. I could feel my senses opening up but at the same time I stiffened up too nervous to move. I could tell it was the same God or spirit that visited me the previous Christmas. It was the same feeling anyway.

I saw the word "write" in my head. I thought about it for a moment, "Write"??? I had not answers. When my hands started to shake, I got a little nervous. "Write" again I saw in bold letters. "Write what" I'm thinking. My left and writing hand started to shake badly and I started to get really nervous. "Write" I heard this time". Ok you want me to write, I'll write but if I grab a pen you better write something" and I reached out and grabbed a pen. My eyes keyed on a map of Europe. Where do you come from I thought. I

took a deep breath and grabbed the map and placed it in front of me. "Ok you want me to write something, write"? I was so scared of what it was going to do. I sat there with the pen ready to write but nothing was happening,

I closed my eyes and continued breathing. I loosened up and just tried to be open. Open frame of mind I guess. I felt a presence take partial control and the pen dropped down onto the paper and paused for a moment. I wasn't sure what was going on, then it lifted and came down a second time and that scared that crap out of me but I sat still with faith with my eyes closed, as the pen started moving across the paper.

[A **vivid vision** blasted into my head. My felt my back arch sort of, my head twisted a little to the right and I felt my eyes flickering like tightly squeezing and releasing very rapidly. The vision only lasted a couple seconds but it was filled with more information than I know how to explain. The vision was like an information based day dream, spawned out of know where.

"We are a warring Race" came to my mouth in a whisper.

I felt my Brain tap into an ancient knowledge or wisdom of some kind. It felt like a kind of magnetism. My brain tingled a little on the right side and I saw an ancient powerful race that looked like Vikings but seemed older. I say powerful because I could feel an Intelligence connection like they were talking to me. I heard their drums like a sound in the air that I had never noticed before. They were voyaging and migrating south out of northern Europe. I saw dirty white skin, long hair, weapons, armor and horses. They battled and conquered if needed as they traveled south. Traveling south as far east as the Ural Mountains, south to the Mediterranean Sea, Middle East, India and Egypt then settling in those countries. They established the first kingship and they taught the indigenous people all the crafts they knew. Over time the tides of power start to shift and the ruling kingdoms are destroyed possibly with a flood. In the ensuing Chaos, all countries in the surrounding area get caught up in a power vacuum and the rule and worship in many countries change. These people are then pushed back north of the Mediterranean, Black, and Caspian Sea and westward towards Western Europe. They then settled down back in Northern Europe and the UK. I don't know how to explain it but at that moment I knew that this was the origin of something or someone special.

I felt the pen stop moving but pressed firmly on the paper, almost breaking the pen and I came back to reality

What was that? I mentally questioned...

With the pen still at a standstill not moving, I could feel it again so I just let go. My left arm tightened up and my hand drew a line on the paper south to north in northern Africa about an inch long and wrote "From God" above it, still south to north which was towards the line left in the English Channel. The words "from God" connected the two so it looked.

On the other end (the bottom) of the line it wrote "Prophet Prophecies" and under that "history of the world" and under that "2012 predicted to be solved" and "The answer leads home" under that and drew 4 circles with a line through them and wrote "start at the end". It scribbled "reference for the future" in the unused corner of the paper then outlined all of the wording above. "Spark highest thought thru brain function 50,000 yrs." Was written outside the squared off area

Stunned and in awe I sat in my chair and took a deep breath. Deep like I wasn't breathing or something. My jaw was chattering and my hands started shaking uncontrollably (even as I type now recalling the memory my hands still shake finding it very hard type). I dropped the pen and sat back as my shaking worsened.

What is this you have shown me? I asked out loud to God

Then I heard him just as I did last Christmas Eve. I had a much better understanding this time around.

"The history of our blood". I heard

"Why have you shown me this" I asked.

"The time has come for Science and Religion to come together. History is unwritten, rewrite history."

What do you want written?

"The history of our blood"

"Why me"?

"Because we share the same blood, this is your history"

"You are elect".

Elect, I questioned. "I don't understand, we have the same blood? Who are you"? I heard nothing.

I didn't know what was wrong with me. I looked at the paper and my eyes went wide. I could not believe what I was seeing. The pen marks that were made from the first two pen strikes landed on the coast of Greenland and the pen line swerve south from there around Iceland and come to a dead stop in the English Channel. I noticed the line drawn across the paper ran off the map in the direction of Egypt. I looked at the circles which I understood to be planets with the line coming from Earth through Venus through Mercury and through the Sun and at the end it said "Start". I didn't understand it because in my head I was still thinking "warring race" and connecting it to Mars. But this line pointed from Earth or what I took or take as earth through the sun with start at the end of it.

I was still shaky and I still felt a, or his presence. What was this power and knowledge I just received? I was staring at the map and it was looking back at me. "Look" flashed in my head and at that moment I got the idea to match my map to Google maps and "look". I line up the maps and I pin point the pen markings. The first pen strike landed on Greenland's coast directly on a city called Tamassika on the eastern coast. There are no other towns or cities in the area. That is except where the second pen strike landed. Right on Amassilika just north of Tamassika and the only other city in the region... These are the only towns or cities in the area and the pen landed right on them. Remember my eyes were closed. I know he is telling me something but what? "Look" I'm thinking.

The pen line that left Amassilika, headed south toward Iceland. But it swerved around Iceland but it clipped a very small peninsula sticking out on the western bank. That Peninsula was home to the only city on that side... Reykjavik .... And that's when it hit me. Like an ancient blood memory. I instantly connected Reykjavik with Ragnarok. Without even knowing anything about what Ragnarok is, it was an instant

memory... The vision of the race of people I saw must have been linked somehow with Ragnarok... "Warring race" I thought. That totally fits I thought. But I Google Ragnarok anyway and it's exactly what I already knew... I looked back to Greenland because I knew the source was there. I looked across Greenland from Amassilika and the name GodHavn was staring me in the face...

At that moment I felt a cold shiver come over me. Like I just figured something out that I wasn't supposed to.

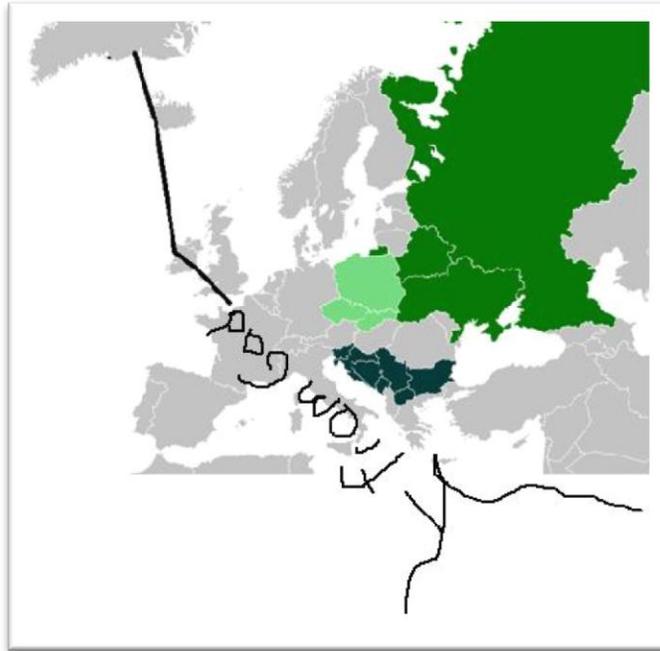
It's the place of future battle in Norse Mythology similar to the bible's Armageddon. Maybe it's the place where a battle was to happen that has happened already?

Here is wiki on Ragnarok

In Norse mythology, Ragnarok is a series of future events, including a great battle foretold to ultimately result in the death of a number of major figures (including the gods Odin, Thor, Try, Freyr, Heimdall, and Loki), the occurrence of various natural disasters, and the subsequent submersion of the world in water. Afterward, the world will resurface anew and fertile, the surviving and reborn gods will meet, and the world will be repopulated by two human survivors. Ragnarok is an important event in the Norse canon, and has been the subject of scholarly discourse and theory.

I thought to myself that this is insane. I had a hard time believing myself that what just happened, happened and what I was shown. But I'm looking at this map and the pen line continued south cutting thru Ireland. The word "Look" again flashed in my head. I took a deep breath, let it out and zoomed in on Ireland. As I looked closer at the towns near the pen line, my heart sank. All these towns' names had or were marked with "Kil" in front of them. I read this of course as "Kill". A very eerie and surreal feeling came over me as I followed the line through Ireland. It entered Northern Ireland through Kilcar and KilBegg. It continued south through Kiltyclogher then Kilnaleck and when it came through Killucan I stopped frozen in fear. There are no sufficient words I know of that can explain my emotions. A mixture of paranormal fear, dread, ESP and power mixed with a feeling of privilege haven been given or shown this knowledge whatever it was or meant. Was this trying to tell me something? What are the odds? What does this all mean? This was some sort of a power source telling me something and showing me something and backing it up.

I continued following the line regardless of how I felt. After passing through Killucan, it passed KilCullen and then left near Kilcoole, south east Ireland into England near Swansea. It swept south through England, exiting Swanage and stopped in the English Channel not yet touching France. How and or why, does it go from a "Kil" theme in Ireland to a "Swan" theme in England? Again what are the odds of that? How do you interpret this? If this was an ancient civilization Coming from Greenland, Battling in Iceland, Pillaging and killing though Ireland but when it enters England it's the polar opposite. Swan in symbolism means peace, tranquility, love, fidelity, gracefulness and calmness. Maybe this says, what was, evolved and saved or spared England.



This is a map of Slavic speaking people I had on my desk for research which happened to get used. Maybe it's an ancient Slavic race communicating with me?

What is or was this power? My first thought was this was the origin of civilization and blue eyes. My second thought was a connection to a long lost Extra Terrestrial race.

I have never even heard of anything like this ever happening to anyone, even in the movies. The pen strikes landing on remote cities, "warring race" and the line of "Kilcities" through Ireland and stopping in the English Channel. This was no accident. This was an intelligent paranormal experience. What was it telling me?

I looked at the words "from God" and the second line towards Africa. I was hesitant to look closer at the second line. It looked to be pointing towards Egypt but that part of the map was cut off. Part of me didn't want to look. I was scared enough. And a part of me already knew I would find something. It was attached to the vision I had. They were interlinked for sure. But I did, I lined up the maps best I could to where Africa would be and took a close look at the second line in Africa. It looked like the line started somewhere near Bengasi and it traveled south into the desert. I don't know what that means but it seems crazy now that there is nothing there. Maybe there is under the sand? More info on this second line I am keeping secret until I can look for myself where it leads, in person. It could be the location of the most amazing find ever found.... Sorry. Then I looked at the line that surrounded the words scribbled on the paper. As the line went around the words ("2012 predicted to be solved". The words "The answer leads home" were followed by the drawing of the circles or planets. Cannabis is the reference I assume with the words "Spark highest thought through brain function 50,000yrs". It crossed through and around interesting cities in the near east and pointed to Mesopotamia...

## Who am I

This vision and experience made sense in my head but I've never heard of such an experience. Trying to wrap my head around what had just happened seemed impossible, but all I had to do was look at that map and I knew it was definitely possible and in fact true. What was this source of intelligence. I thought it could be of extraterrestrial origin?

I started looking into schizophrenia considering to it was the only other alternative.

**Schizophrenia** ( /,skɪtsə'frɛniə/ or /,skɪtsə'fri:niə/) is a mental disorder characterized by a disintegration of thought processes and of emotional responsiveness. It most commonly manifests itself as auditory hallucinations, paranoid or bizarre delusions, or disorganized speech and thinking, and it is accompanied by significant social or occupational dysfunction. The onset of symptoms typically occurs in young adulthood, with a global lifetime prevalence of about 0.3–0.7%. Diagnosis is based on observed behavior and the patient's reported experiences.

As I read the definition, I was having no troubles socially. I didn't see this as a disintegration of thought or emotion. On the contrary I looked at this as a supreme thought and emotional rise.

I got up and left the room to talk with Patti my wife. She is an open minded spiritual person so she was very receptive. Was this some sort of ghost writing or the Hand of God? Who am I? What is happening to me? Am I going crazy? How is or was this even possible? I started getting paranoid like I was losing my mind but I know what I had felt, I know what I heard, I just don't know how it scientifically happened. I couldn't believe what had happened, again! What brought it on? I even asked her if I was dead because this is not supposed to be possible. I had to take a break to ponder these questions and try to understand everything. I needed answers but I also needed to clear my head.

### **Vision analysis and theory.**

Taking a break would prove harder than I thought. I had to find out who I was or what was wrong with me. I had thoughts and questions running rampant in my mind to the point that I could not think. My mind was constantly running scenarios to try and explain the encounter. I didn't know who I could talk to about this. I wasn't a member of any church so I wasn't comfortable talking to a minister I didn't know.

I started analyzing the vision I had. Just prior to this encounter I was asking myself mentally who I was and where does my blood come from. Who were those people that looked like Vikings in my vision? I know Vikings did not exist until a thousand years ago, but that's what I saw. I do think they could of been an early version of our know Vikings. The big question is what gave me that knowledge or feeling that they were ancient? What was that source of power I felt? Was the vision about the origins of the Sumerians as that was a previous thought? I felt as though it was ancient, old powerful and not necessarily originally from this planet. I know that sounds far out there but the Sumerian theory would fit. I would classify them as warriors, but if I want to connect my vision and the map to the Sumerians it would take a lot more than

that. The Sumerians were considered originally peaceful. Not your stereo typical conquerors. But they are also considered one of the originators of metallurgy. That brings up an interesting point. How do you fit the Sumerians into the beginnings of metallurgy unless they are one or both of the above mentioned? Why would the Sumerians need metal in the first place if they were peaceful? There was no metal in their construction.

Fact check

They were white traveling south I originally thought because of flooding and cold. From what I found that dates most likely to the 8.2 Kilo year event. This was a time (6200BC) when temperature dropped across northern Europe and massive flooding on a global scale. It's just after this we have civilizations popping up. I imagine the event would have sent many people in many directions hence much culture and technology shared. This same time frame Blue eyes are said to have morphed out of an arid region. That still doesn't make sense because if you remember the map on blue eyes the historical distribution is much further north in Germany and Scandinavia. My theory, in line with my vision much more believable and that is specific clan bearing blue eyes escaped the flooding and freezing by migrating south from Northern Europe to the Middle East or Black Sea region. Blue Eyes never seen before may have been worshiped in one form or another. Possibly to water I think because it would be an easy color association. But my theory is just getting started.

This clan also was aware of metallurgy which would make them very powerful. I do not think this is Noah's flood. This is the flood that possibly flooded the Black Sea but that is hypothesized at 5600BC. Home of many intelligent inventions like the wheel, the Chariot, metallurgy, just to name a few. If not from the black sea region then the English channel prior to flooding. I also think the Sumerian cuneiform was migrated as well.

Indo European language links white people with light eyes, metallurgy, domesticating horses and burial mounds. They worshiped a sky god to top it off. There is the culture is in my vision, I have no doubt they civilized the Middle East to include Egypt. I look at it from a stand point of if the Ubaid culture is named after a mound in Al-Ubaid instead of being grouped in with the Sumerians which shows more of hiding the Sumerian name tells me names of cities and its inhabitants cannot be trusted. If they are not the Sumerian culture for whatever reason than that proves that the Sumerians migrated to Sumer (Southern Mesopotamia) from somewhere else further north.

In my research I had started to wonder if it is possible that Adam and Eve were the first Sumerians. There is a word in the Sumerian language "Edin". It bares a close resemblance to the biblical Eden.

Edin (É.DIN, E2.DIN, E-din) is a Sumerian term meaning "steppe" or "plain", written ideographically with the cuneiform signs 𒂗𒂗. It is featured on the Gudea cylinders as the name of a watercourse from which plaster is taken to build a temple for Ninurta or Ningirsu. "Clay plaster, harmoniously blended clay taken from the Edin canal, has been chosen by Lord Ningirsu with his holy heart, and was painted by Gudea with the splendors of heaven, as if kohl were being poured all over it." Thorkild Jacobsen called it the "Idedin" canal, suggesting it was an as yet unidentified "Desert Canal", which he considered "probably refers to an abandoned canal bed that had filled with the characteristic purplish dune sand still seen in southern Iraq.

"Friedrich Delitzsch was the first amongst numerous scholars to suggest the Jewish and Christian term Eden traced back to this term. It has also been connected with the later Babylonian term "Edinu".

So if we consider the Sumerians to be a southern kurgans and we interpret their word for Edin to steppe or plain, it would like refer to the likely home of the Kurgan culture which is the steppe plain north of the Caspian Sea. That would make the biblical Eden far north near Russia. That would be new from what I know. I did hear there are people that think the biblical Eden could be in Germany.

So could Adam and Eve have been the first Sumerians? It's hard to tell if you read the Bible because there is no mention of Sumerians. There is so little info that, I have to wonder whether that is on purpose or a case of not knowing. And when you look at the dates of the Bible's origin it picks up at the end of the known Sumerians. I think there is no question a connection. Research for questions regarding this vision left my head spinning. There is no record of any ancient race coming from Greenland... Unless it is to read "from God" meaning to begin in the area of Egypt? This does actually make sense considering everything we know points to civilization starting in the middle or near east.

But in my head I really felt as if the origin was from Greenland, even if there are no settlements. Unless they and all evidence are buried under the ice which is of course a possibility. Maybe this was an extraterrestrial source of higher intelligence that landed in Greenland and migrated to the Middle East by boat? If that is the case than where did they come from? They say if you travel fast enough in space for long enough, when you return home you will have only aged maybe a few years but maybe many of years would have passed on earth. So, they could be of this planet but from a distant past that achieved space travel and they are returning home to their planet (earth)?

I was thinking about what I was told about our blood being connected. If the Vision I had was of my ancestors, how do I connect to them? I thought well I'm white and have blue eyes so let's start there. Not that easy. The first civilized white people talked about are the Aryans (Aryans). I felt a little weird in researching the Aryan race because of Hitler and the negativity he represented, but it had to be done. They actually date back to the ancient Hindu or Indian Text of the Vedas which is said to be 3500 yrs. old or even older. The Vedas talked about how the Aryans who were white came from the mountains on horses with armor and weapons. But they were said to be mostly peaceful people coming out of the mountains in the north west of India. Some settled in the North West India and some continued west. This would lead them straight into Mesopotamia and the Fertile Crescent. The dating of 1500BC just doesn't seem old enough to me.

This Kurgans culture migrated after the flood which effecting the Black Sea region. I even think that Sumer was the relocation of a previous northern king. Enki the God of Sumer is called the God of the Absu. The Absu is the north eastern portion of the black sea that got submerged. You can see the transformation of their craft when burying the dead. It evolves from mud brick ziggurats to the gigantic stones of Egypt.

During my leisure research, I read they used Krypts mounds or Kurgans to bury their dead in and around Mesopotamia in the Ubaid Period. This caught my eye because in my research I read of other ancient burial mounds. Some of these burial mounds even older are found further north over the Caucasus mountains and north of the black sea and even Germany. Further looking I actually traced them all the way down to Mesopotamia to the tell (mound) of al-'Ubaid.

## **Burial Mounds**

I looked in these Kurgans in Europe and I found some from the exact time frame of 6500-5500BC. They are the Grabauer Gräberfeld (Grave fields) named Grabau (Stormarn) in the Kreis Stormarn region in Schleswig-Holstein (Northern Germany). It is dated to 6500 - 5500 BC, which is in the Young Stone Age, younger than those can be found in the Middle East. No picture available.

Then I started thinking about North American burial mounds I've heard of in history. I search Google and bingo; it came up with a bunch. The culture was actually called the Mound Builders and date as far back as 4500BC with a site in southeastern Louisiana and another in northern Louisiana dating to 3500BC. Many other burial mounds are found in regions of the Great Lakes, the Ohio River valley, and the Mississippi River valley including its tributaries. There are even some down in Florida.

Now with the lack of dark skin in the Native Americans says to me that the original mound builders were blue eyed. And they could explain some of the lighter skinned Native Americans. It would have been too long to have actual blue eyes survive, but maybe some of the lighter skin did? The earliest settlers of Europe were Gog and Magog.

Another popular burial mound is Newgrange (Irish: Sí an Bhrú), a prehistoric monument located in County Meath, on the eastern side of Ireland, about one kilometre north of the River Boyne. It was built around 3200 BC, during the Neolithic period.



When we look at the Near East and the burial mounds found there we find they were built in the same time frame.

**Tell Zeidan** is an archaeological site of the Ubaid culture in northern Syria, from about 5500 to 4000 BC. The dig consists of three large mounds on the east bank of the Balikh River, slightly north of its confluence with the Euphrates River, and is located about 5 km (3.1 mi) east of the modern Syrian city of ar-Raqqa (or Raqqa). This site is included within the historical region known as Mesopotamia and the Tigris-Euphrates river system, often called the Cradle of Civilization.

**Tell al-'Ubaid** is a low, relatively small site. The mound is an oblong about 500 meters north to south and 300 meters east to west and extends about 2 meters above ground level. The majority of the remains are from the Ubaid Period, with an Early Dynastic temple at the highest point. The site was first worked by Henry Hall of the British Museum in 1919. Later, C. L. Woolley excavated there in 1923 and 1924, followed by Seton Lloyd and Pinhas Delougaz in 1937, the latter working for the Oriental Institute of the University

of Chicago. The lower level of the site featured large amounts of Ubaid pottery and associated kilns, as well as a cemetery and some finds from the Jemdet Nasr period. The temple of Ninhursag at the summit was on a cleared oval similar to that at Khafajah. The wall surrounding the temple was built by Shulgi of the Ur III Empire. The earliest evidence for sailing has been found in Kuwait indicating that sailing was known by the Ubaid 3 period

Right there tells us between 6500max or even 5500min and 4500BC this culture spread from North Germany to the middle east and then to the south east North America. The first thing I think of is there should be more in the north east U.S. But since there isn't that must mean they traveled by boat from the Mediterranean and across. It is possible they sailed out of the Persian Gulf, around Africa and across the Atlantic but that would be quite the journey.

Is this coincidence? I think not. This tells me of a much older civilization originating further north and migrating south. This is right in line with my vision and theory. Looking at the burial mounds or Tells or Tumulus or Kurgans, Dolmens or whatever you want to call them, I listed a couple. These spread from North America to the Mesopotamian region. The Ubaid period is in the same time frame and locations as the Sumerians. Proof they used burial mounds and were two in the same. These mounds are a footprint of a lost culture. What is their origin? The oldest burial mound found to date is Northern Germany. The Sumerians who were building mounds in Eridu at a minimum 200 years after Grabauer Gräberfeld was built in Northern Germany.

This poses the question that maybe the cradle of civilization was not in Mesopotamia but in Northern Germany. The problem is that there is the large city of Hamburg over top of it. But where did they get the idea for burial mounds in the first place? This seems to be a large cultural ritual that spawned out of nowhere...

**The Ubaid period** (ca. 6500 to 3800 BC) is a prehistoric period of Mesopotamia. The tell (mound) Coordinates: 30°58'N 46°05'E of al-'Ubaid (Arabic: **العبید**) west of nearby Ur in southern Iraq's Dhi Qar Governorate has given its name to the prehistoric Pottery Neolithic to Chalcolithic culture, which represents the earliest settlement on the alluvial plain of southern Mesopotamia. The Ubaid culture had a long duration beginning before 5300 BC and lasting until the beginning of the Uruk period, c. 4000 BC. The adoption of the wheel and the beginning of the Chalcolithic period fall into the Ubaid period.

The Ubaid period is divided into three principal phases:

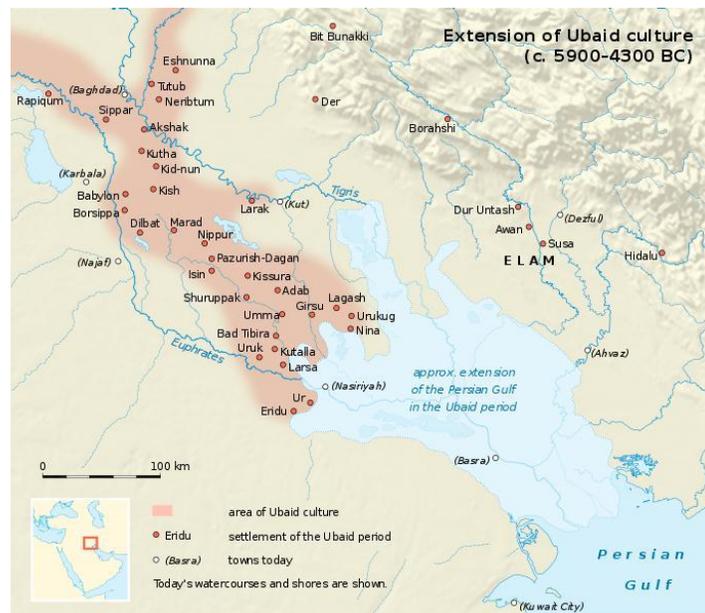
Ubaid 1 sometimes called Eridu (5300–4700 BC), a phase limited to the extreme south of Iraq, on what was then the shores of the Persian Gulf. This phase, **showing clear connection to the Samarra culture to the north**, saw the establishment of the first permanent settlement south of the 5 inch rainfall isohyet. These people pioneered the growing of grains in the extreme conditions of aridity, thanks to the high water tables of Southern Iraq.

Ubaid 2 — (4800–4500 BC), after the type site of the same name, saw the development of extensive canal networks from major settlements. Irrigation agriculture, which seem to have developed first at Choga Mami (4700–4600 BC) and rapidly spread elsewhere, from the first required collective effort and centralized coordination of labor.

Ubaid 3/4, sometimes called Ubaid I and Ubaid II — In the period from 4500–4000 BC saw a period of intense and rapid urbanization with the Ubaid culture spread into northern Mesopotamia replacing (after a hiatus) the Halaf culture. Ubaid artifacts spread also all along the Arabian littoral, showing the growth of a trading system that stretched from the Mediterranean coast through to Oman.

The archaeological record shows that Arabian Bifacial/Ubaid period came to an abrupt end in eastern Arabia and the Oman peninsula at 3800 BC, just after the phase of lake lowering and onset of dune reactivation. At this time, increased aridity led to an end in semi-desert nomadism, and there is no evidence of human presence in the area for approximately 1000 years, the so-called "Dark Millennium". This might be due to the 5.9 kilo year event at the end of the Older Peron.

Here is a map of the Ubaid culture. It mimics Mesopotamia.



Cultural influences on Ubaid culture: Samarran Farmers from the North, trans-Arabian bifacial indigenous hunter-gatherers, and circum Arabian nomadic pastoral complex

The five "first" cities said to have exercised pre-dynastic kingship:

1. Eridu (Tell Abu Shahrain)
2. Bad-tibira (probably Tell al-Madain)
3. Larsa (Tell as-Senkereh)
4. Sippar (Tell Abu Habbah)
5. Shuruppak (Tell Fara)

As you can see the Ubaid Culture and Sumerian (Kurgan Samaran) Culture are one in the same.

The term Sumerian comes from Sumer (Shinar) the land in which they dwelt.

I thought the above ancient cultures were old until I found the Ancient Varna culture.

### **Ancient Varna Culture- Black Sea**

The Varna Necropolis (Bulgarian: Варненски некропол) (also Varna Cemetery) is a burial site in the western industrial zone of Varna (approximately half a kilometre from Lake Varna and 4 km from the city centre), Bulgaria, internationally considered one of the key archaeological sites in world prehistory. The oldest golden treasure in the world, dating to 5,000 BC, was discovered at the site.

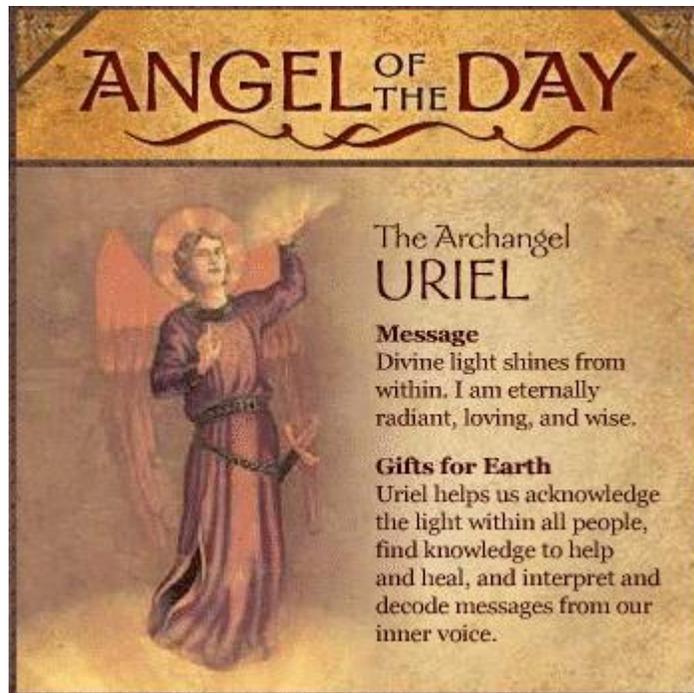
A total of 294 graves have been found in the necropolis, many containing sophisticated examples of metallurgy (gold and copper), pottery (about 600 pieces, including gold-painted ones), high-quality flint and obsidian blades, beads, and shells. About 30% of estimated necropolis area is still not excavated.

### **showing clear connection to the Samarra culture to the north!!!**

This is it! This is the proof of the vision and knowledge I received. This knowledge proves so many things that one book will not cover it. For a recap my vision was of an ancient migration of a white intelligent culture to the middle/near east. It's right in the time frame I suspected.

Now the question is how did it happen? I got freaked out because it was all a little too real.

Searching for answers I to these experiences I decide to look up spiritual encounters and I found out that Angels often deliver messages of God not necessarily God himself. I brought up a list of angels and as I saw the Name Uriel.



No other name had an effect on me, but when I saw Uriel, I read his message and gifts for the earth and tears filled my eyes. There was an immediate connection. I felt as if he Uriel could feel and or understand my pain.

I spoke in prayer "If you can Uriel please help me understand what is happening".

And I felt him talking and he said

"Bill you are special, you have been chosen to do great things"

What great things are you taking about? Who the heck am I?

"Go ask your mother" I heard very faintly.

# Chapter 3

## Geneology

Aug 28th 2010

“Go ask your mother”. Go ask her what? I thought.

My mom? Then I thought for a moment. My mom has been doing genealogy for many years, even volunteered teaching it at a local collage. I called her and asked her some questions about our lineage. She said we have knight in our history but no Kings by any means and she kind of laughed and asked I told her that I had a spiritual experience and I want to look into our Lineage. My mom moved nearby recently to help by brother with his kids so she hadn't had the time to be working in it lately. She was very excited to hear my excitement in the field. She gave me an updated kinsmen's list or family tree that she had been working on over several years. She also gave me her login information to the main website she used called Ancertry.com.

I immediately start making my way through the names. I didn't know what I was looking for until I found it. As I was reading through the pages I saw a couple names with the prefix “Sir”. I thought to myself how cool would it be if I were related to knights.

I got a feeling like I was heading in the right direction. I started looking up the most interesting and oldest names in the book. There were so many names but it was easy to find what I was looking for. Well I knew it as soon as I saw the prefix: Sir. KNIGHTS I wondered. There were a few to look up. I found Sir Robert Palmer, Sir Edward Stradling and Sir Henry Verney all with the prefix of Sir, all born five hundred years ago also amongst the oldest names in our family record so far recorded.

So I started with the oldest name, Sir Robert Palmer (13th great grandfather on my Mother's side) born 1480. I figured how many could there be. So I Google him and come to find out he was very easy to find. He was a “Mercer of London” which means Lord. He was the Son of a Knight John Palmer as was his father Sir Henry Palmer. His son John was knighted as was his Grandson Walter Palmer. Walter Palmer my 10th Great Grandfather who come to find out through research is the Founder of Stonington, New London county, Connecticut, U.S.A. I thought to myself wow that's cool. The descendent of a whole family of knights, I like that. I looked up their family crest to find an amazing shield embroiled with lions and swords with a cool, imposing knights helmet on top. I stared at it mesmerized. I literally stared at it for a straight 30min locked on.



Don't even think I blinked. I thought to myself I think the lion has a special meaning.

Maybe it was staring at the shield of Robert Palmer? It spoke to me. Like I knew there was something deeper. A story never told. I looked at his shield and it felt like my soul was staring at it. The Lion I thought. I smiled and I felt something good. I had the thought that if he is a knight maybe he is connected to someone somewhere?

The next day after work I was anxious to get home and look on Ancestry.com to see what else I could find. I started working backwards and I find Robert Palmers son and he is a knight and also his grandson Sir Thomas Palmer. Wow a family of knights, cool I thought. My big surprise came when I looked at Sir Thomas Palmer's wife Catherine Stradling.

Now Catherine Stradling is Daughter of Sir Edward Stradling. Another knight I thought! This looks like a circle of knights. Come to find out she is the God Daughter of Queen Elisabeth! Now this was truly amazing. Someone in my family tree is a God Daughter of the Queen!

So how did that come to be? Her family must be of Nobel lineage. Looking into her family I read they lived in an incredible Castle in Wales, St. Donates. It took less than 3 seconds to find pictures. The first thing I saw on the site was this beautiful castle



Holy crap! This is what I was looking for but completely unexpected. Anyone attached to St Donats is worth following further down the family tree, back in time, closer to the roots. This was good sign and I had a great feeling moving forward.

It looks like a close circle of knights. I could feel myself getting closer to what I was looking for, which at this point I still had no idea what that was.

Stradlings family must be of Nobel lineage, looking into his family I found this.

Here is an old Stradling story

On the west of the glen stand the remains of an ancient watch-tower, which was built by Sir Peter Stradling, "to give light to his galley at nights when the family returned from Coombe Hawey to St. Donats."

Other authorities said that Sir Peter - from whom Sir Harry was sixth in descent - erected the tower and placed a light therein, "to decoy vessels to the dangerous rocks that extend along the coast for some miles east and west of St. Donats." "But" says an old writer, "this kind-hearted and charitable family were

far indeed from entertaining any such intention." It is, however, said, that the light in the tower led some vessels astray, that were ultimately lost on the bordering rocks; but so far were the Stradlings from plundering the cargoes of such wrecks that, instead, they preserved and protected them to the utmost, for the rightful owners - affording, also, every succor to the crews."

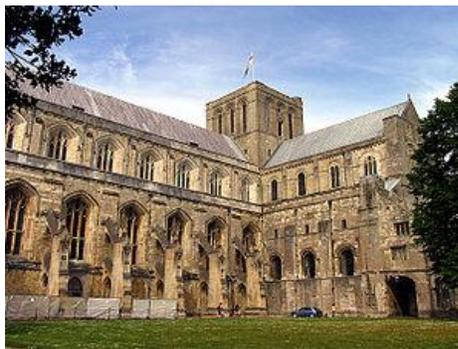
From that day to this, a steep and rugged pathway, now worn with age and partially obliterated, remains. Leading upward from the shelving cliffs to and through a tangle where white violets, primroses, and blue bells grow in profusion, the pathway is lost among the elderberry bushes fringing the field beside St. Donats Castle.

I can only imagine what rare of nobility the above story was at the time. Not surprised to find they were believed to be very religious. The further I research them the more questions that come up. Her father Sir Edward Stradling is the grandson of Sir Henry Stradling (b:1423) whose father Edward (b:1396) was also a Knight. Wow a whole family of wealthy knights, I actually started wondering if they were perhaps Templars. Edward the Great Grandfather married Jane Beaufort. Now Jane is the daughter of Henry De Beaufort Cardinal Anjou.

"A Cardinal now we're talkin" I thought. I'm looking for ancestors with deep religious ties so this is great. My excitement really got me going. I couldn't read fast enough. The Cardinal was my first stopping point. There was so much info it was going to take time to research it all. I used Google and of course Wikipedia was the first option so it was easy and reliable. And these are the only references I used thought this book. It was all I needed.

Wikipedia said Cardinal Henry Beaufort, Plantagenet was the Lord Chancellor of England in 1375 and Bishop of Winchester. Here are some pictures of where he is buried

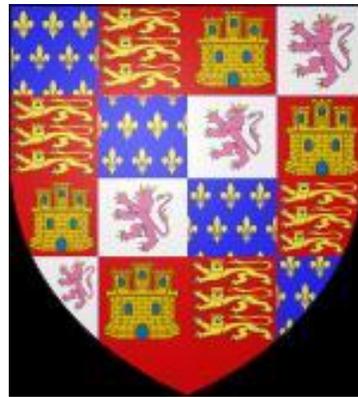
Winchester Cathedral



**Cardinal Bishop of Winchester. Tomb of Cardinal Beaufort**



He must have done the community well given such a nice burial. Looking into the Cardinals ancestry I found he is the son of John of Gaunt, the 1st duke of Lancaster. I noticed his Father John of Gaunt's shield has the same rampart Lion in the Palmer family crest that I was so fixated on. I looked up Heraldry which is the science behind family crests to give me insight to my earlier question about the source of the Lion on Sir Palmers crest.



The Rampart Lion across top right to bottom left is the same on the Palmer family crest. Coat of arms of John of Gaunt asserting his kingship over Castile and Leon, combining the Castilian castle and lion with lilies of France and the lions of England.

The shield tells me more than I thought a crest could. This tells me that he has the Blood of the Castile, Leon and England running thru his veins! I feel like I hit the mother lode of information. I have not heard of Castile or Leon. But I do remember seeing the name Lyon in my family tree my mother gave me. I would have to look and see if there is a possible relation. We have stepped into an area that starts to become mind boggling. I wanted to write it down but I didn't know where to start. I didn't know what to think...

John of Gaunt



Picture of SIR JOHN, of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, Duke of Aquitaine, PLANTAGENET (1340 - 1399) is my 17th great grandfather

### **John of Gaunt, 1st Duke of Lancaster**

Being impressed with John's knowledge of his heritage, I checked his knowledge on ancestry.com and I shouldn't have been but I was surprised to find who his father was. Looking his name up on Wikipedia gave me more than I was ready for.

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

John of Gaunt (Ghent), 1st Duke of Lancaster, KG (6 March 1340 – 3 February 1399) was a member of the House of Plantagenet, the third surviving son of King Edward III of England and Philippa of Hainault. He was called "John of Gaunt" because he was born in Ghent (in modern Belgium), Gaunt in English.

As a younger brother of Edward, Prince of Wales (The Black Prince), John exercised great influence over the English throne during the minority of his nephew, Richard II, and during the ensuing periods of political strife, but was not thought to have been among the opponents of the king.

John of Gaunt's legitimate male heirs, the Lancasters, included Kings Henry IV, Henry V, and Henry VI. His other legitimate descendants included his daughters Queen Philippa of Portugal, wife of John I of Portugal and mother of King Edward of Portugal, and Elizabeth, Duchess of Exeter, mother of John Holland, 2nd Duke of Exeter, through his first wife, Blanche; and by his second wife, Constance, John was father of Queen Catherine of Castile, wife of Henry III of Castile and mother of John II of Castile. John fathered five children outside marriage, one early in life by a lady-in-waiting to his mother, and four surnamed "Beaufort" by Katherine Swynford (after a former French possession of the Duke), Gaunt's long-term mistress and third wife. The Beaufort children, three sons and a daughter, were legitimized by royal and papal decrees after John and Katherine married in 1396; a later proviso that they were specifically barred from inheriting the throne ('excepta regali dignitate') was inserted with dubious authority by half-brother Henry IV. Descendants of this marriage included Henry Beaufort, Bishop of Winchester and eventually Cardinal; Joan Beaufort, Countess of Westmorland, grandmother of Kings Edward IV and Richard III; John

Beaufort, 1st Earl of Somerset, the great-grandfather of King Henry VII; and Joan Beaufort, Queen of Scots, from whom are descended, beginning in 1437, all subsequent sovereigns of Scotland, and successively, from 1603 on, the sovereigns England, of Great Britain and Ireland, and of the United Kingdom to the present day. The three preceding houses of English sovereigns from 1399 - the Houses of Lancaster, York and Tudor - were descended from John through, respectively, Henry Bolingbroke, Joan Beaufort and John Beaufort.

Reading he was the 3rd surviving son of King Edward III was like a bolt of lightning hitting me. Ow my God! This is incredible! I was speechless. My mind was racing trying to piece together the recent events. I sat for 10minutes not moving absorbing what had happened. God (or spirit) literally just told me I came from kings and to look into my heritage and I would find what I was looking for. So I looked and I found...

### **Who am I?**

I instantly felt justified. I don't know how this was possible but here is the proof. Whatever I was listening to just proved its intelligence. There was no way I could have known my past. If this was not God than who was it? My spirit possibly or my soul even? I dismiss any ghost, poltergeist possession because there is no way they would know my past. That is unless it is a ghost of a past relative. But if we are looking down that road we would have to consider the theory of blood or DNA, holding memories or at least information of past events.

This could explain people having dreams of past lives lived. If you listen to their stories they know very specific information about these "other lives".

Maybe these visions are the origins of imagination? If as children we have a greater imagination than adults, than maybe kids are more in-tune to these memories. They say children are more apt to see ghosts, spirits or even Angels, than why would they not be more in tune to past memories if such a thing does in fact exist.

As a child I had constant day dreams and visions of Vikings. Could my recent vision be the origins of those day dreams as a child?

Circling back around to Schizophrenia, maybe this could lead to some explanations into the psychosis?

I tried to take a break from everything to try and gather my thoughts. Little did I know (but should have) my thoughts would soon become overbearing. They plagued me. Then I start looking further back in time at everything that lead up to this and that's when it hit me.

### **Experience 3**

"What does this mean" I asked up to God?

I heard "I'm proving to you that you are important. Do you not feel important"?

"Yes I do feel important" I answered. And I thought for a moment. It is possible that anyone could be connected to a King somewhere in their history with their having been so many royal families. He must have known my thoughts because I didn't need to say anything, all I heard was, "Keep going, there are

many more” and he went away from me and I came back to focus. I sat for absorbing everything that was happening and allowing my mind to race to try and piece everything together in silence.

“WRITE” Like someone screaming at me. It flashed in my head and could have spoken it.

I noticed myself say many times saying I should be writing this down but didn't. I think I was a little apprehensive with picking up a pen after my second encounter. And I didn't know anything about writing a book or where to even start... And if I'm being commanded to write one that in of itself is a lot of pressure. Then it hit me like a cold splash of water to the face. Write down what happened last Christmas Eve! Write down what is happening right now and tell everyone! Let everyone know the spirit world is real and factual, not a myth.

So I do, I pick up a pen and start writing down my first experience and hence, the start of this book.

### **Other Spiritual encounters and Visions**

The following are some of the spiritual encounters I had after I found this info.

At night while asleep I had a vision. Not a dream a vision. It happened just before I awoke. I saw a white bird in a tree with and all the background was black. My vision zoomed in on the eye of the bird and inside its black eye was a white pentagram. When I awoke it was the first thing in my head. I told my wife about it and she thought it was a good sign. I continued my morning like every other and went to work. It was on my brain so much I could not think. I thought about its meaning and all I could come up with was the white bird often represents a dove which in turn represents Jesus Christ or Peace. The Pentagram is of course pagan in nature and considered opposite of early Christian Ideology. I kept having visions and nonstop plaguing thoughts of my recent encounters. It was like my mind sped up into high gear. I don't know what happened but something triggered a switch in my head. I became more aware of masonic symbols and things like the colors in which people choose became relevant to their spiritual nature.

At work I walked up to one of my best friends James who is black and I thought he could have a different perspective on religion or spirituality than I. So scratching my head I say to James “religion and be confusing huh”? He responded with “If the Aryans made me they made a slave and me ugly”. I looked at him in awe for what he said. I said for one you're not ugly and for two my understanding is we were all made as slaves not just black people, I smiled, put my hand on his shoulder and his on mine and there in that moment we connected. I pulled him in for a manly kind of side like hug.

Later that night I heard on the news of a crazed shooter that shot up a discovery studio. This crazed shooter shared the same name as my friend James (Lee). Later that night I heard he was pulled over by the cops. They asked him how things going at work sent him on his way. He thought it was odd but not as odd as my thoughts. I didn't mention anything to him because I didn't want to freak him out.

At one point during the day a customer in a red ram pickup pulled up very fast out of the wash tunnel and parked abruptly in front of me. I could sense evil. The driver jumped out of the truck and walked right up to me almost nose to nose and stared directly into my eyes. My eyes grew large and I stared into his eyes. At this time I was not myself. It felt like as if to see into his soul. I stared but I couldn't see anything, only felt this shroud of evil. I felt my eyes flinch slightly closed like a half wink and I swear I saw something like a flash of light from my whole outer peripheral vision. His eyes grew even wider and he backed away as if in fear... As he walked away I actually don't know how to describe how I felt. I had someone else clean his car because I wasn't comfortable of course. I blocked what happened out of my head while working until one of my coworkers told me to find the owner to let him know his truck was done. As I approached the waiting area I could see the gentleman in the back with his hands and fingers clinched together with his head tilted down seeming praying or mumbling something... I spoke across the waiting "your truck is done". He tried to speak but he was choked up and nothing really came out. I asked him to repeat himself, still choked up and obviously avoiding eye contact he sputtered "ok".

I had no idea what was going on. Needless to say it was not an easy work day. By the time I got home I was on the computer looking up all the questions I had thought up and try to find answers to what was going on. It felt like I had slipped into another dimension. Everything was the same but it wasn't. People looked and talked different. And they were looking and talking to me different not everyone else... It was so eerie like something was in the air...

My Revelations continued to get much stronger over the day and I was starting to get scared. On my way back from lunch I got stared down by a bald eagle that had a nest above the carwash. I had seen them in the past fly in or out a time or two but this was different. It was staring at me but its eyes were completely dark gray with zero white and outlined in black. Its head was tilted down at me directly and its eyes were open super wide staring into mine. It stared at me in a way that birds don't look at people. It was a role reversal. I felt like it was staring into my soul. But I was not scared. I stood with my hands on my hips staring back with a smile knowing I was in the right. I let the eagle stare until I was getting yelled at for not working. I felt that maybe I was going to die soon and this was the start of my judgment period. I wasn't sure what to make of them. This all added to my already building belief that I may actually be important after all.

At this same place of work there was a Bald Eagle's nest atop a cell tower in the rear of the property. I had noticed a mother bird and heard chicks but never saw a male. One afternoon on break I was walking around the back of the building to smoke a cigarette and there he was staring directly at me. Its eyes were not the eyes of any eagle. They were completely dark gray with a black lining around them. It stared at me in what looked like it was trying to be intimidating. I felt as though it was looking into my soul in a judging fashion. Regardless of how frightening its eyes and its stare, I was not afraid. I actually put my hands on my hips and looked back as to say "go ahead". The stare lasted 30 seconds maybe and was interrupted by other workers on break.

I had no idea how to describe its eyes other than that but they looked familiar somehow. When writing this book I came across the eyes I had seen that day at work. They were undeniable once I saw them. They were the eyes of Nisoch or sometimes Ashura.



Call it coincidence but my fathers Birthday is on Dec 5<sup>th</sup>, the day of Ashura which beings at sundown.

To me this *is* a sign of someone watching, testing or judging over me. Compiled with what the other experiences I had at work I was confused. It felt like there was something attached or attached me spiritually to that location. The owner was Jewish so I took the liberty of talking to him about some of my spiritual encounters because of the Kabbalah and Jewish people seem to have more religious/spiritual insight than most other religious people. He suggested that I go and talk with a Rabbi which I never did. Through at the time I gave it much consideration but as time passed I started answering some of my questions one by one through hours of research for this book as it was being written.

My last work experience I will share in this book is when a man showed up in a large sparkling white luxury car. As he exited I felt his aura and it was brilliant. He was wearing sunglasses and I still could not look at him. As I made my way around his car I could feel myself burning hot. I looked up and he was standing next to another man both staring up at the eagles nest. I looked over at the other gentlemen's vehicle and he had a white pickup truck with a Mason symbol on the back. I watch the two of them and they were as if they were connected in their own spirit world. It was blistering hot outside but as I was washing the vehicles wheels, it felt as though time had slowed down and the heat really began to increase. It was so hot it felt as though I was at that point burning. When his vehicle was done he gave a generous tip and told me he pays for good service. I held the money up the sky and thanked God. I don't yet understand everything that happened but this was my last major encounter with some sort of intelligent spirit and this was a test that I am left feeling as though I had passed

One day I was watching the weather and I saw three hurricanes coming off the coast of Africa. They were aligned in such a way it looked like Orion's belt. As soon as I noticed this I immediately went into transcendence like state. Time slowed down as I watched the three storms twist on the screen. A revelation spawned and I felt nauseous. I spoke the words, "Sirius is coming". In my revelation I saw these three storms as Orion's belt. Sirius is chasing or following Orion, meaning there is something larger to come. I had no indication of a time frame, it was just that intence feeling of knowing something out of the blue. This is what I received and how I received it. It was the same eerie feeling I was getting used to.

To give you a little perspective of where my mind was later that day, I was scared to go to sleep because I felt as though I might not wake up. This was the end of the 77 days.

The next day I awoke new, refreshed, reborn, “I’m alive”.

## Genealogy

### The Bloodline

The following chapter is about my family tree. To save time and space I will quickly show you my mother’s male bloodline Follansbee to prove legitimacy.

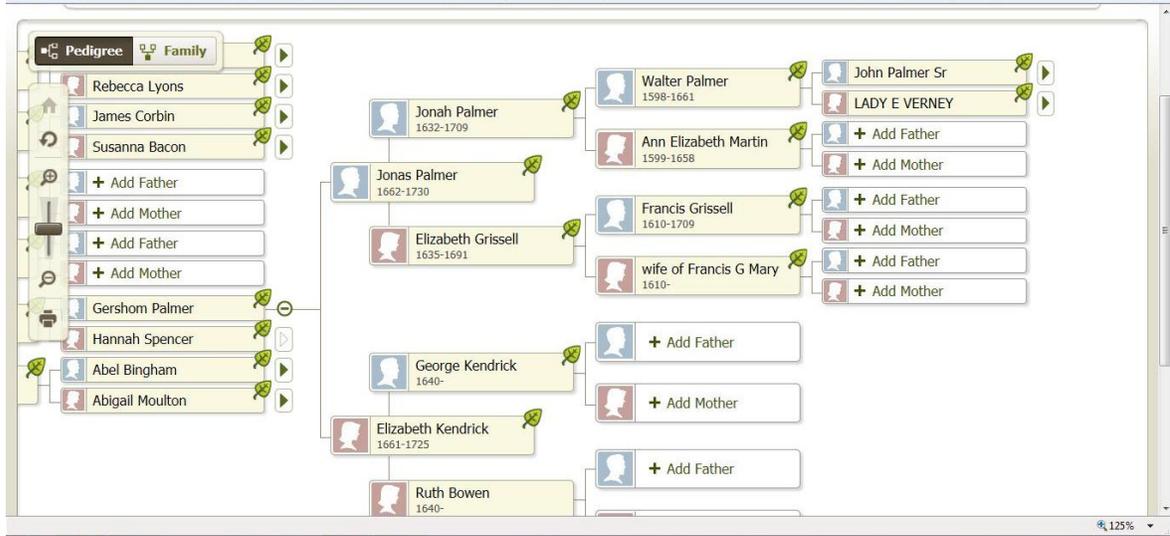
To protect all living relatives I will start with my Grandfathers father Ernest P Follansbee. At the top right of the below graph you see Samuel Follansbee who was Ernest’s Grandfather married Susan Gould.



Following Susan Gould’s lineage above top right to below you will find her mother was Susan Palmer. This Palmer bloodline is the key to the royal Plantagenet Bloodline. Susan Palmer’s Great grandfather Gershon Palmer in the lower left of the below graph is our next line to follow.



Following the Palmer male bloodline up through Gerhom Palmer though his great grandfather John Palmer Sr. located top right on the blow graph.



On the below graph, John Palmer Sr's mother was Catherine Stradling, God Daughter of the Queen of England. The Stradling bloodline is the next bloodline to follow.



Catherine's Great Grandfather was Henry Stradling, who's mom was Jane Beaufort, the Daughter of The Cardinal Henry Beaufort who is the grandson of Edward King of England.



As you can see it would take an entire book to list all the descendants. You can see where Thomas Stradling's mother Jane Beaufort connects his family to that of Royalty. He must have been an incredible knight. Now I was told there are many more kings in my line but I want to find out for myself to prove to myself that I'm not crazy. The first place I research from here is into England's Kings and where they come from. How did they come to power. Do they have this bloodline I'm searching for?

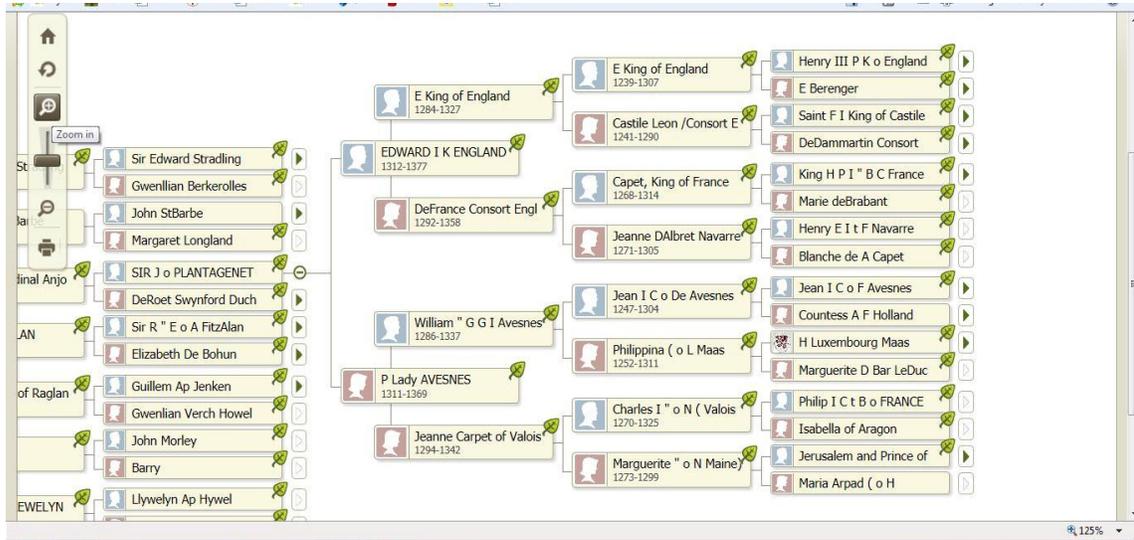
John was the son of King Edward the III and Philipa, Countess of Hainault, Lady of the Garter, Lady AVESNES. King Edward III was from a long line of kings. His father King Edward II is not regarded as a good king by any means. His father King Edward I or "Longshanks" was more famous. was King Edward III's Grandfather Long Shanks was Most famous or notable because of his long reign and countless battles. He had a fearsome disposition and considered the last of the real kings of England. History does not give much information on the kings religious practices. The Queens on the other hand were more the religious activists.

So not to forget about the Queens we have John of Gaunt's mother, King Edward III's wife, PHILIPA, Countess of Hainault, Lady of the Garter, Lady AVESNES. Her father is from the Flanders lineage. Her mother's father's line leads to Charles I "King of Jerusalem" Capet. Again I was amazed to find this information. King Charles in turn hails from a royal lineage out of France through Anjou family.

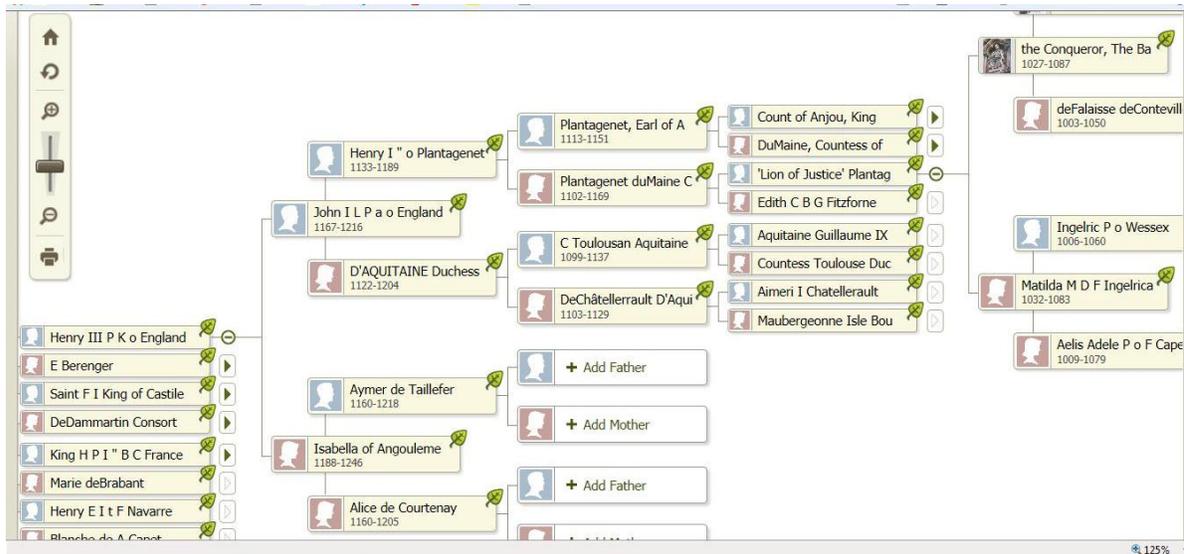
On the below family tree of the Duke you can see Johns great great grandfather is King Henry III (Henry III P K o England). You can also see the name of Saint (F I) Ferdinand III of Castile. Philippe III the King of France appears in both his mothers and fathers lineage. There are other names that need mentioning as well. Like Isabella of Aragon, countess of Holland, Henri "the Great" of Luxembourg, Charles III the Kings of Naples, Charles II "The Lame" King of Naples and Sicily, King of Jerusalem, Prince of Salerno and the King n' Queen of Navarre. Don't even think it stops there but we need to pause. John of Gaunt's ancestors are rooted in English, Scottish, French, Spanish, Italian and German Royalty, basically all of Europe. I'm first diving into his Royal English heritage.

The Kings of England at this time are from the House of Plantagenet. The English Crown's Plantagenet roots go back to William the Conquer! This is how... If you look you will see his great great grandfather is

Henry III King of England in the top right. The trees are expanded with father's lineage on top and mothers on bottom.



On the bottom tree you will find him bottom left. And follow it up to the top right and you find William I the conquer, Henry III great great great grandfather. My 26<sup>th</sup> great grandfather Conquered England.



William the Conquer came from a long line of Viking warriors, The First Dukes of Normandy. There is a statue in the town of Falaise of the King and his Ancestors. This gets me thinking back to the words "We are a warring race"



William the Conqueror as part of the Six Dukes of Normandy statue in the town square of Falaise.

William I (c. 1028[1] – 9 September 1087), also known as William the Conqueror (Guillaume le Conquérant), was the first Norman King of England from Christmas 1066 until his death. He was also Duke of Normandy from 3 July 1035 until his death, under the name William II. Before his conquest of England, he was known as William the Bastard because of the illegitimacy of his birth.

To press his claim to the English crown, William invaded England in 1066, leading an army of Normans, Bretons, Flemings, and Frenchmen (from Paris and Île-de-France) to victory over the English forces of King Harold Godwinson at the Battle of Hastings, and suppressed subsequent English revolts in what has become known as the Norman Conquest.

William of Malmesbury, the foremost historian of the day, reported of William: "He was of just stature, extraordinary corpulence, fierce countenance; his forehead bare of hair; of such strength of arm that it was often a matter of surprise that no one was able to draw his bow, which he himself could bend when his horse was on full gallop; he was majestic whether sitting or standing, although the protuberance of his belly deformed his royal person: of excellent health so that he was never confined with any dangerous disorder except at the last."

I am guessing he comes from a well-established family.

This is the Castle William I was born in.



Now this is a Bloodline to be proud of. Above we see where William the Conquer started and below we see what his son designed and built. That says a tremendous amount of the family's regard for intelligence among many other things. Looking back I am amazed at what type of lineage can be forgotten over time. It's a shame I have lived my whole life in the dark. I wonder I would have grown up any different knowing this knowledge? I thought the first castle I found (St. Donats) was impressive but this is leaves me in awe. It looks like Disney Land.



As I looked further into England's first King and his ancestry. His father Robert the Magnificent my 27<sup>th</sup> great grandfather and his ancestors make up the first Dukes of Normandy. They are immortalized in the falaise town square. As soon as I saw Robert the Fearless I had a feeling as if I had seen him or this statue

before. Not online but in my head, sometime in the past. I know it sounds crazy but I have always had visions in my head of Vikings but I always chalked it up to active imagination but seeing his statue brought me back immediately to those visions years ago.

Early Dukes of Normandy (911-1204) the dates are of their Duke-ship not years of life. In the town square of Falaise stands the Six Dukes of Normandy.



Rollo 911-927

31st great grandfather



William I Longsword 927-942

30st great grandfather



Richard "The Fearless" I 942-996

29th great grandfather



Richard II the Good 996-1027

28th great grandfather



Richard III 1027



Robert I The Magnificent 1027-1035

great grandfather

27th great granduncle

27th

This is so amazing I thought. Following his lineage and the Dukes of Normandy we find many historical rulers. Rulers I never knew I had... And the list goes on and on. The following is a list starting with William the Conqueror and his descendants.

William II the Conqueror\* 1035-1087 my 26th great grandfather

Robert II Curthose 1087-1106 William Rufus\* as regent 1096-1100

William Clito as claimant 1106-1134

Henry I Beauclerk\* 1106-1135 the Lion of Justice William III Atheling (Under his father, Henry I) 25<sup>th</sup> great grandfather

Stephen of Blois\* 1135-1144

House of Plantagenet Geoffrey V the fair Plantagenet 1144-1150 my 24<sup>th</sup> great grandfather

Henry II\* 1150-1189 Henry the Young King\* as junior duke 1170–1183 my 23<sup>rd</sup> great grandfather

Richard IV Lionheart\* 1189-1199 Richard I "The Lion Heart" England (1157 - 1199) is my 22nd great grand uncle

John I Lackland\* 1199-1216, lost mainland Normandy in 1204 but retained the Channel Islands

Henry III\* 1216–1259, renounced mainland Normandy by treaty

Dukes of Normandy proper (1204-1792)

In 1204, the King of France confiscated the Duchy of Normandy (with only the Channel Islands remaining under English control) and subsumed it into the crown lands of France. Thereafter, the ducal title was held by several French princes.

In 1332, King Philip VI gave the Duchy in appanage to his son John, who became king as John II in 1350. He in turn gave the Duchy in appanage to his son Charles, who became king as Charles V in 1364. In 1465, Louis XI gave the Duchy to his brother Charles de Valois, Duke of Berry; when he died in 1466, the Duchy was again subsumed into the crown lands and remained a permanent part of it.

James II was created "Duke of Normandy" by King Louis XIV of France, 31 December 1660. This was a few months after the restoration of his brother Charles II to the English and Irish thrones (Charles II had been crowned King of Scotland in 1651), and probably was done as a political gesture of support for James - since his brother also would have claimed the title "Duke of Normandy".

### **Plantagenet Bloodline**

The House of Plantagenet (pronounced /plæn'tædʒɪnɪt/ plan-taj-ə-nət), a branch of the Angevins, was a royal house founded by Geoffrey V of Anjou, father of Henry II of England. Plantagenet kings first ruled the Kingdom of England in the 12th century. Their paternal ancestors originated in the French province of Gâtinais and gained the County of Anjou through marriage during the 11th century. The dynasty accumulated several other holdings, building the Angevin Empire which at its peak stretched from the Pyrenees to Ireland and the border with Scotland.

In total, fifteen Plantagenet monarchs, including those belonging to cadet branches, ruled England from 1154 until 1485. The senior branch ruled from Henry II of England until the deposition of Richard II of England in 1399. After that, a junior branch, the House of Lancaster, ruled for some fifty years, before clashing with another branch, the House of York, in a civil war known as the Wars of the Roses over control of England. After three ruling Lancastrian monarchs, the crown passed to three Yorkist monarchs, the last of whom, Richard III, was killed in battle during 1485. The legitimate male line went extinct with the execution of Richard's nephew, Edward, Earl of Warwick in 1499. However an illegitimate scion, Arthur Plantagenet, Viscount Lisle, was active at the court of Henry VIII of England. Several illegitimate lines persist, including the Dukes of Beaufort.

As you can see the Plantagenet blood is rich with royalty. It even made its way to the royal seat of France. This also tells me that I am of a rare bloodline if all but the Dukes of Beaufort has gone extinct. But if we take a second and think back, the blood of Plantagenet has been around since the beginning. So if there is something in that bloodline, you can only assume it is far from extinct. Following the Plantagenet's blood back in time it ties with the Angevin bloodline.

**The Angevins**, also known as the House of Anjou, were a noble family founded in the early years of the Carolingian Empire. They first emerged as part of the minor feudal nobility, in what would soon be known as the Kingdom of France during the 10th century. After Geoffrey III, Count of Anjou inherited Anjou from his mother in 1060, the family began to grow in prominence, soon acquiring Maine. After going on crusade and becoming close to the Knights Templar, the Kingdom of Jerusalem was received through marriage by Fulk of Jerusalem in 1131. The senior line of the family branched off to become the House of Plantagenet, assuming the nickname of Geoffrey V of Anjou, its founder, eventually going on to rule the

Kingdom of England, Lordship of Ireland, Principality of Wales and various other holdings in the vast Angevin Empire in 1154.

The Angevin bloodline gets even more interesting. Here we can see the bloodline has made its way to the Holy land. Here is a list of my ancestors the Angevin Counts.

### **Angevin Counts**

Ingelger (870–898), father of (32<sup>nd</sup> great grandfather and descending)

Fulk I the Red (898–941), father of

Fulk II the Good (941–958), father of /my Foulques II "the good" Count of Anjou (909 - 958)

Geoffrey I Grey mantle (958–987), father of Fulk III

Fulk III the Black (987–1040), father of (28th great grandfather)

Geoffrey II Martel (1040–1060), maternal uncle of

Geoffrey III the Bearded (1060–1067), brother of

Fulk IV the Ill-Tempered (1067–1109, jointly with his son Geoffrey IV) (1098–1106), father of

Fulk V the Young (1106–1129), also king of Jerusalem as Fulk I this is my (26<sup>th</sup> great grandfather).

Fulk Geoffrey V the Fair of Anjou and Jerusalem 1131 Born in France died in a riding accident in Palestine

### **Angevins of Jerusalem**

By 1127 Fulk was preparing to return to Anjou when he received an embassy from King Baldwin II of Jerusalem. Baldwin II had no male heirs but had already designated his daughter Melisende to succeed him. Baldwin II wanted to safeguard his daughter's inheritance by marrying her to a powerful lord. Fulk was a wealthy crusader and experienced military commander, and a widower. His experience in the field would prove invaluable in a frontier state always in the grip of war.

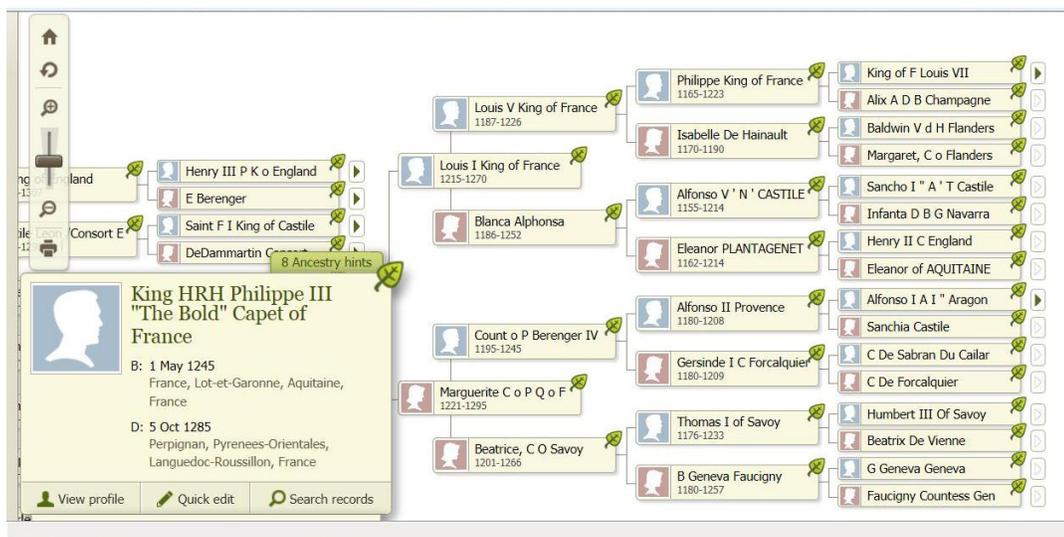
The Angevins of Jerusalem became extinct with the death of Isabella of Jerusalem. There were several disputes over the throne of Jerusalem, until the conquering of it by the Saracens. However, although Outremer (Jerusalem's name under the crusaders) was lost to the Saracens, the claim to the title of King of Jerusalem continued to be passed down through several generations, until almost every monarch in Europe used the title.

**Anjou** (French pronunciation: [ɑ̃ʒu]) is a former county (c. 880), duchy (1360) and province centered on the city of Angers in the lower Loire Valley of western France. It corresponds largely to the present-day département of Maine-et-Loire. Its traditional Latin name is Andegavia.

Moving on to the John of Gaunt's other royal lineage. This snap shot shows that His great great grandfather on both his mothers and fathers side was Philippe III the King of France. He is fifth down and 13<sup>th</sup>.



Philippe III's father was King and Saint Louis IX. Philippe's great great grandfather was Louis VII still holding kingship in France you can find in the top right of the bottom graph. Going down the line under Louis VII you will find many royal bloodlines. Flanders, Castile, Aquitaine, Henry II the king of England, Alfonso II the King of Aragon and more Castile lineage.



**Louis IX** (25 April 1214 – 25 August 1270), commonly Saint Louis, was King of France from 1226 until his death. He was also styled Louis II, Count of Artois from 1226 to 1237. Born at Poissy, near Paris, he was the sixth-great-grandson of Hugh Capet, and thus a member of the House of Capet, and the son of Louis VIII and Blanche of Castile. He worked with the Parliament of Paris in order to improve the professionalism of his legal administration.

He is the only canonized king of France; consequently, there are many places named after him, most notably St. Louis, Missouri, in the United States, São Luís do Maranhão, Brazil and both the state and city of San Luis Potosí, in Mexico. Saint Louis was also a tertiary of the Order of the Holy Trinity and Captives (known as the Trinitarians). On 11 June 1256, the General Chapter of the Trinitarian Order formally

affiliated Louis IX at the famous monastery of Cerfroid, which had been constructed by Felix of Valois north of Paris.

The Holy Crown of Jesus Christ was bought by Louis IX from Baldwin II of Constantinople. It is preserved today in a 19th century reliquary, in Notre Dame de Paris. In 1238 Baldwin II, the Latin Emperor of Constantinople, anxious to obtain support for his tottering empire, offered the Crown of Thorns to St. Louis, King of France



**BALDWIN VI IX Baudouin I Boudewijn von Hennegau of Flanders Crusader Count of Hainaut Emperor de Constantinople (1171 - 1205) is my 23rd great grandfather**

**Hugh Capet** (c. 939 – 24 October 996), called in contemporary sources "Hugh the Great" (Latin: Hugo Magnus), was the first King of France of the eponymous Capetian dynasty from his election to succeed the Carolingian Louis V in 987 until his death.

**Hugh the Great** or Hugues le Grand (898 – 16 June 956) (31st great grandfather) was duke of the Franks and count of Paris, son of King Robert I of France and nephew of King Odo. He was born in Paris, Île-de-France, France. His eldest son was Hugh Capet who became King of France in 987. His family is known as the Robertians. Hugh "The Great" Duke of the Franks & Count of Paris (898 - 956)

**The House of Capet**, or The Direct Capetian Dynasty, (French: Les Capétiens, la Maison capétienne), also called The House of France (la maison de France), or simply the Capets, which ruled the Kingdom of France from 987 to 1328, was the most senior line of the Capetian dynasty – itself a derivative dynasty from the Robertians. As rulers of France, the dynasty succeeded the Carolingian dynasty. The name

derives from the nickname of Hugh, the first Capetian King, who was known as Hugh Capet and was a cognatic descendant of the Carolingians.

The direct House of Capet came to an end in 1328, when the three sons of Philip IV all failed to produce surviving male heirs to the French throne. With the death of Charles IV, the throne passed to the House of Valois, the direct descendants of Charles of Valois, a younger son of Philip III. It would later pass again, to the House of Bourbon and the House of Orléans (both descended from Louis IX), while always remaining in the hands of agnatic descendants of Hugh Capet.

### **Capetian dynasty Cadets**

Direct Capetians

House of Burgundy

House of Dreux

House of Courtenay

House of Artois

Capetian House of Anjou

House of Bourbon

House of Valois

House of Évreux

### **the Kingdom and Lilies of France**

The Kingdom of France was one of the most powerful states to exist in Europe during the second millennium. It originated from the Western portion of the Frankish empire, and consolidated significant power and influence over the next thousand years. Louis XIV, also known as the Sun King, developed a powerful state and legal theory of absolute monarchy. Eventually, the influences of the French Enlightenment, the growing costs of the American War of Independence that France entirely supported, the rise of political awareness and the bourgeois need of political empowerment caused the French Revolution, as the Kingdom gave way to the similarly named constitutional Kingdom of France and then the French First Republic.

### **House of Castile**

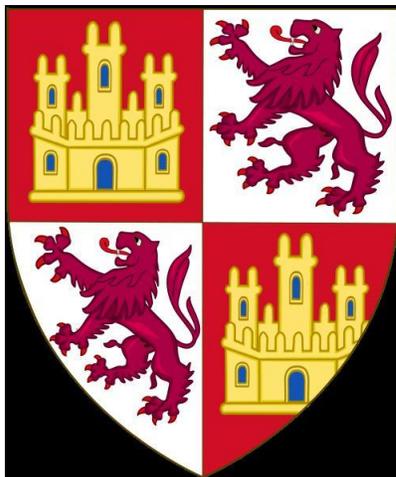
Kingdom of Castile (Spanish: Reino de Castilla, Latin: Regnum Castellae) was one of the medieval kingdoms of the Iberian Peninsula. It emerged as a political autonomous entity in the 9th century. It was called County of Castile and was held in vassalage from the Kingdom of León. Its name comes from the

host of castles constructed in the region. It was one of the kingdoms that founded the Crown of Castile, and the Kingdom of Spain

Saint Ferdinand the III King of Castile



Saint Ferdinand III (5 August 1199 – 30 May 1252) was the King of Castile from 1217 and León from 1230. He was the son of Alfonso IX of León and Berenguela of Castile. Through his second marriage he was also Count of Aumale. He finished the work done by his maternal grandfather Alfonso VIII and consolidated the Reconquista. In 1231, he permanently united Castile and León. He was canonized in 1671 and, in Spanish, he is Fernando el Santo, San Fernando or San Fernando Rey.



United arms of Castile and León which Ferdinand first used.

**The Kingdom of León** (Asturian: Reinu de Llión, Spanish: Reino de León, Galician: Reino de León, Latin: Regnum Legionense) was an independent kingdom situated in the northwest region of the Iberian Peninsula. It was founded in AD 910 when the Christian princes of Asturias along the northern coast of the

peninsula shifted their capital from Oviedo to the city of León. The County of Portugal separated to become the independent Kingdom of Portugal in 1139 and the eastern, inland part of León was joined to the Kingdom of Castile in 1230.

From 1296 to 1301, the Kingdom of León was again independent and after the re-union with Castile remained a kingdom until 1833, but as part of a united Spain. In the Royal Decree of 30 November 1833, the Kingdom of León was considered one of the Spanish regions and divided into the provinces of León, Zamora and Salamanca. In 1978, these three provinces of the region of León were included along with six provinces of the historic region of Old Castile to create the autonomous community of Castile and León

## Germany

German historical records do not do its history any favors. If you look up the history of Germany there is nothing there is no info on its history. All it mentions is how it was settled by romans. What it doesn't tell you is there are 7,000 year old burial mounds that no one seems to want to add to history. What I did find is an ancient tribe called the Ashkenazi which are descendants of Japheth, son of Noah. They could explain the deep rooted blue eyes blond hair and pale skin. In the bible Japheth gets zero recognition or historical account. I have to ask why?

**Ashkenazi Jews**, also known as Ashkenazic Jews or Ashkenazim (Hebrew: אַשְׁכְּנַזִּים, pronounced [ˌaʃkəˈnazim], singular: [ˌaʃkəˈnazi]; also אַשְׁכְּנַז יְהוּדִים, Y'hudey Ashkenaz, "the Jews of Ashkenaz"), are the Jews descended from the medieval Jewish communities along the Rhine in Germany from Alsace in the south to the Rhineland in the north. Ashkenaz is the medieval Hebrew name for this region and thus for Germany. Thus, Ashkenazim or Ashkenazi Jews are literally "German Jews." Later, Jews from Western and Central Europe came to be called "Ashkenaz" because the main centers of Jewish learning were located in Germany. Ashkenaz is also a Japhetic patriarch in the Table of Nations (Genesis 10).

Many Ashkenazi Jews later migrated, largely eastward, forming communities in non-German-speaking areas, including Hungary, Poland, Belarus, Lithuania, Russia, Ukraine, Eastern Europe, and elsewhere between the 11th and 19th centuries. With them, they took and diversified Yiddish, a Germanic language with Hebrew influence, written in Hebrew letters. It had developed in medieval times as the lingua franca among Ashkenazi Jews. The Jewish communities of three cities along the Rhine: Speyer, Worms and Mainz, created the SHUM league (SHUM after the first Hebrew letters of Shpira, Vermayza, and Magentza). The ShUM-cities are considered the cradle of the distinct Ashkenazi culture and liturgy.

Although in the 11th century, they composed only 3 percent of the world's Jewish population, at their peak in 1931, Ashkenazi Jews accounted for 92 percent of the world's Jews. Today they make up approximately 80 percent of Jews worldwide. Most Jewish communities with extended histories in Europe are Ashkenazim, with the exception of those associated with the Mediterranean region. The majority of the Jews who migrated from Europe to other continents in the past two centuries are Ashkenazim, Eastern Ashkenazim in particular.

Note: Ashkenazi Jews have a natural high level of Delta 32, a main component in Aids prevention.

## Heraldry

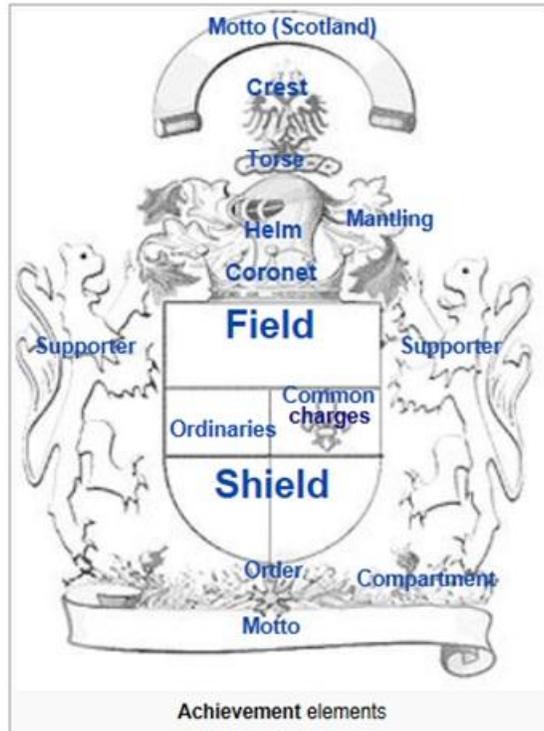
Wiki-

**Heraldry** is the profession, study, or art of creating, granting, and blazoning arms and ruling on questions of rank or protocol, as exercised by an officer of arms. Heraldry comes from Anglo-Norman herald, from the Germanic compound *harja-waldaz*, "army commander". The word, in its most general sense, encompasses all matters relating to the duties and responsibilities of officers of arms. To most, though, heraldry is the practice of designing, displaying, describing, and recording coats of arms and heraldic badges.

Historically, it has been variously described as "the shorthand of history" and "the floral border in the garden of history." The origins of heraldry lie in the need to distinguish participants in combat when their faces were hidden by iron and steel helmets. Eventually a formal system of rules developed into ever more complex forms of heraldry.

### Shield and lozenge

The focus of modern heraldry is the armorial achievement, or the coat of arms, the central element of which is the escutcheon or shield. In general, the shape of the shield employed in a coat of arms is irrelevant, because the fashion for the shield-shapes employed in heraldic art has changed through the centuries. Sometimes a blazon specifies a particular shape of shield. These specifications mostly occur in non-European contexts—such as the coat of arms of Nunavut<sup>[19]</sup> and the former Republic of Bophuthatswana, with the arms of North Dakota (as distinguished from its seal) providing an even more unusual example, while the State of Connecticut specifies a "rococo" shield—but not completely, as the Scottish Public Register records an escutcheon of oval form for the Lanarkshire Master Plumbers' and Domestic Engineers' (Employers) Association, and a shield of square form for the Anglo Leasing organization.



It should be noted that each coat of arms has a right and left (i.e. dexter and sinister) side - with respect to the person carrying the shield - so the left side of the shield as drawn on the page (thus the right side to the shield bearer) is called the dexter side. The lion's head is normally seen in agreement with the overall position, facing dexter (left) unless otherwise stated. If a lion's whole body is turned to face right, he is too sinister or contourné. If his whole body faces the viewer, he is affronté. If his head only faces the viewer he is guardant or gardant, and if he looks back over his shoulder he is regardant. These adjectives follow any other adjectives of position. The shield is hence a part of the bearer and can be considered see thru to the shield bearers soul more or less.

The first animal I'm looking up, you know is the lion.

**Lions**- A common charge in heraldry. It traditionally symbolises bravery, valour, strength, and royalty, since traditionally, it is regarded as the king of beasts.

from wiki - It is thought that the Lion shares a relation to the tribe of Juda but the lion's name, similar in many Romance languages, is derived from the Latin leo; and the Ancient Greek λέων (leon). The Hebrew word לָבִיא (lavi) may also be related.

But we know lions were being used thousands of years before the tribe of Judea existed. Do we take it to

In the near east a long line of cultures used the motif of Lions as both a symbol of primal and royal power. The earliest examples come from Mesopotamia. This usage continued throughout the later cultures of the Hittites, Babylonians, Assyrians, Persians and early Islamic cultures like the Umayyads and Abbassids.



Votive relief of Dudu, priest of Ningirsu, in the days of King Entemena of Lagash. Oil shale, ca. 2400 BC. Found in Telloh, ancient city of Girsu. A bas-relief.

Lions supporting the Anzu Bird. If you look close the eagles face is actually that of a lion.

**The eagle** is used in heraldry as a charge, as a supporter, and as a crest. Parts of the eagle's body such as its head, wings or leg are also used as a charge or crest.

The eagle symbolized strength, courage, farsightedness and immortality. It is considered to be the king of the air and the messenger of the highest Gods. Myth logically, it is connected by the Greeks with the God Zeus, by the Romans with Jupiter, by the Germanic tribes with Odin, by the Judeo-Christian scriptures with God, and in Christian art with Saint John the Evangelist. The eagle as a symbol has a history much longer than that of heraldry itself. In Ancient Egypt, the eagle was the symbol of Horus

Farsightedness and Immortality is God like features no doubt. So when we are considering this I think it's important to know how serious this was to be taken. It turns out heraldry is to be taken very serious. So does that go for all Coats of Arms or flags that sport eagles? Yes I think so because they seemed to know so much about their family history and ties one would think they knew all the deeper meanings.

### **Royal Origins**

Here are the origins of the medieval kingships of Europe. Since ancestral bloodlines are near to impossible to trace any further back I will need to continue my search for God Blood tracing kingships backwards.

### **Carolingians – Early Kingship in Europe**

The unification of most of what is now western and central Europe under one chief ruler provided a fertile ground for the continuation of what is known as the Carolingian Renaissance. Despite the almost constant internecine warfare that beset the Carolingian Empire, the extension of Frankish rule and Roman Christianity over such a large area ensured a fundamental unity throughout the Empire. Each part of the Carolingian Empire developed differently; Frankish government and culture depended very much upon individual rulers and their aims. Those aims shifted as easily as the changing political alliances within the

Frankish leading families. However, those families, the Carolingians included, all shared the same basic beliefs and ideas of government. These ideas and beliefs had their roots in a background that drew from both Roman and Germanic tradition, a tradition that began before the Carolingian ascent and continued to some extent even after the deaths of Louis the Pious and his sons.

The sons of Louis the Pious, Charlemagne's grandsons, fought a civil war after Louis' death over their inheritance, which only ended in exhaustion. The Frankish lands were divided between them. Charles the Bald was given the western lands, "West Francia", that would later become France. Louis the German received the eastern lands, which would become Germany. Lothair I was given the lands between the two, "Middle Francia" which consisted of Lotharingia, Provence, and northern Italy. Middle Francia was not united in any way, and in the next generation disintegrated into smaller lordships, with West Francia and East Francia fighting for control over them. Arguably, France and Germany continued to fight over these lands up until World War II.

Here is a list of the Carolingian dynasty.

### **Carolingian dynasty**

Pippinids Pippin the Elder (c. 580–640)

Grimoald (616–656)

Childebert the Adopted (d. 662)

Arnulfings Arnulf of Metz (582–640)

Chlodulf of Metz (d. 696 or 697)

Ansegisel (c.602–before 679)

Pippin the Middle (c.635–714)

Grimoald II (d. 714)

Drogo of Champagne (670–708)

Theudoald (d. 714)

### **Carolingians**

**Charles Martel** (686–741)

Carloman (d. 754)

Pepin the Short (714–768)

Carloman I (751–771)

Charlemagne (d. 814)

Louis the Pious (778–840)

After the Treaty of Verdun (843) Lothair I, Holy Roman Emperor (795–855)

(Middle Francia)

Charles the Bald (823–877)

(Western Francia)

Louis the German (804–876)

(Eastern Francia)

### **Charles Martel**

Charles the Hammer Martel (676 - 741) is my 38th great grandfather

(Latin: Carolus Martellus) (c. 688 – 22 October 741), literally Charles the Hammer, was a Frankish military and political leader, who served as Mayor of the Palace under the Merovingian kings and ruled de facto during an interregnum (737–43) at the end of his life, using the title Duke and Prince of the Franks. In 739 he was offered the title of Consul by the Pope, but he refused. He is remembered for winning the Battle of Tours (also known as the Battle of Poitiers) in 732, in which he defeated an invading Muslim army and halted northward Islamic expansion in western Europe.

A brilliant general, he is considered to be a founding figure of the Middle Ages, often credited with a seminal role in the development of feudalism and knighthood, and laying the groundwork for the Carolingian Empire. He was also the father of Pepin the Short and grandfather of Charlemagne.

### **Charlemagne**

Charlemagne Charles The Great Emperor the Holy Roman Empire (742 - 814) is your 36th great grandfather

Charlemagne ( /ˈʃɑrlɪmeɪn/, also /ˈʃɑrləmain/; French pronunciation: [ʃaʁ.lə.mɑ̃]; German: Karl der Große; Latin: Carolus Magnus or Karolus Magnus, meaning Charles the Great; possibly 742 – 28 January 814) was King of the Franks from 768 and Emperor of the Romans (Imperator Romanorum) from 800 to his death in 814. He expanded the Frankish kingdom into an empire that incorporated much of Western and Central Europe. During his reign, he conquered Italy and was crowned Imperator Augustus by Pope Leo III on 25 December 800. His rule is also associated with the Carolingian Renaissance, a revival of art, religion, and culture through the medium of the Catholic Church. Through his foreign conquests and internal reforms, Charlemagne helped define both Western Europe and the European Middle Ages. He is numbered as Charles I in the regnal lists of Germany, the Holy Roman Empire, and France.

The son of King Pepin the Short and Bertrada of Laon, a Frankish queen, he succeeded his father in 768 and was initially co-ruler with his brother Carloman I.

Today he is regarded not only as the founding father of both French and German monarchies, but also as a Pater Europae (father of Europe): his empire united most of Western Europe for the first time since the Romans, and the Carolingian renaissance encouraged the formation of a common European identity.

By the 6th century, the West Germanic Franks were Christianized and Francia, ruled by the Merovingian's, had become the most powerful of the kingdoms which succeeded the Western Roman Empire. But following the Battle of Tertry, the Merovingian's declined into a state of powerlessness, for which they have been dubbed the do-nothing kings (rois fainéants). Almost all government powers of any consequence were exercised by their chief officer, the mayor of the palace or major domus.

**The Nine Worthies** are nine historical, scriptural, mythological or semi-legendary personages who were established in the Middle Ages as a set of heroes personifying the ideals of chivalry.

**The nine worthies** = Hector, Alexander the Great - Julius Caesar, Joshua, David, Judas Maccabeus, King Arthur, Charlemagne, Godfrey of Bouillon

**Merovech** King of the Salian FRANKS (400 - 458) is my 48th great grandfather.



**Merovech** (Latin: Meroveus or Merovius) is the semi-legendary founder of the Merovingian dynasty of the Salian Franks (although Chlodio may in fact be the founder), which later became the dominant Frankish tribe. He allegedly lived in the first half of the fifth century. His name is a Latinization of a form close to the Old High German given name Marwig, lit. "famed fight" (cf. māri "famous" + wīg "fight") compare modern Dutch mare "renowned" and vecht "fight". The first Frankish royal dynasty called themselves Merovingian's ("descendants of Meroveus") after him.

There is little information about him in the later histories of the Franks. Gregory of Tours only names him once as the father of Childeric I while putting doubt on his descent from Chlodio. Many admit today that this formulation finds its explanation in a legend reported by Fredegar. The Chronicle of Fredegar interpolated on this reference by Gregory by adding Merovech was the son of the queen, Chlodio's wife; but his father was a sea-god, *bistea Neptuni*. No other historical evidence exists that Merovech ever lived. Some researchers have noted that Merovech, the Frankish chieftain, may have been the namesake of a certain god or demigod honored by the Franks prior to their conversion to Christianity. It has been suggested Merovech refers to or is reminiscent to the Dutch river Merwede, nowadays part of the Rhine-Meuse-Scheldt delta but historically a main subsidiary of the Rhine, in the area where, according to Roman historians, the Salian Franks once dwelled. Another theory considers this legend to be the creation of a mythological past needed to back up the fast-rising Frankish rule in Western Europe.

According to another legend, Merovech was conceived when Pharamond's wife encountered a *Quinotaur*, a sea monster which could change shapes, while swimming. Though never stated, it is implied that she was impregnated by it. This legend was related by Fredegar in the seventh century and may have been known earlier. The legend is probably a back-formation or folk etymology used to explain the Salian Franks' origin as a sea coast dwelling people and was based on the name itself. The "Mero-" or "Mer-" element in the name suggests a sea or ocean (see Old English "mere," Latin "mare," or even the Modern English word "mermaid", etc.). The "Salian" in "Salian Franks" may be a reference to salt, a reminder of their pre-migration home on the shores of the North Sea (alternatively, it may refer to the Isala or IJssel river behind which their homeland, the Salland, may have been located). The legend could also be explained in a much easier way. The sea monster could have been a foreign conqueror, coming from the sea, taking the dead king's (Chlodio or Pharamond) wife to legitimize his rule.

### **Merovingian's – Early Kingship in Europe**

Wiki -The Merovingian's (also Merovings) were a Salian Frankish dynasty that came to rule the Franks in a region (known as Francia in Latin) largely corresponding to ancient Gaul from the middle of the 5th century. Their politics involved frequent civil warfare among branches of the family. During the final century of the Merovingian rule, the dynasty was increasingly pushed into a ceremonial role. The Merovingian rule was ended March 752 when Pope Zachary formally deposed Childeric III. Zachary's successor, Pope Stephen II, re-confirmed and crowned Pepin the Short in Childeric's place in 754 beginning the Carolingian monarchy and early introduction of the Holy Roman Empire.

They were sometimes referred to as the "long-haired kings" (Latin *reges criniti*) by contemporaries, for their symbolically unshorn hair (traditionally the tribal leader of the Franks wore his hair long, as distinct from the Romans and the tonsured clergy). The term "Merovingian" comes from Medieval Latin *Merovingi* or *Meroingi* ("sons of Merovech"), an alteration of an unattested Old West Low Franconian form, akin to their dynasty's Old English name *Merewīowing*, with the final -ing being a typical patronymic suffix.

Dan Brown mentioned in his book *The Da Vinci Code* that the blood of Jesus continued in the south of France in 42AD when Mary traveled there from Egypt with their daughter Sara in 42AD. He contends the blood of Christ lived on in the Merovingian's bloodline. If I'm right than so is Mr. Brown and vice versa.

Sara apparently married into the Merovingian Royalty. If that is true that would place the blood or bloodline of Jesus into the French and English Royalty in years to come. That would be a fantastic reason for the royal families of Europe to continue insist on royal blood marrying royal blood. It would reinsure the blood of Christ would live on and if intermarrying you are essentially “doubling up” on this bloodline of Christ.

This theory would bring or continue to bring rhyme and reason to the Divine right of kings.

### **Merovingian monarchs**

Childeric I (457–481) • Clovis I (481–511) • Childebert I (511–558) • Chlodomer (511–524) • Theuderic I (511–533) • Theudebert I (533–548) • Theudebald (548–555) • Chlothar I the Old (511–561) • Charibert I (561–567) • Guntram (561–592) • Sigebert I (561–575) • Childebert II (575–595) • Theudebert II (595–612) • Theuderic II (612–613) • Sigebert II (613) • Chilperic I (561–584) • Chlothar II the Great (584–623) • Dagobert I (623–634) • Charibert II (629–632) • Chilperic (632) • Sigebert III (634–656) • Childebert the Adopted (656–661) • Clovis II (639–657) • Chlothar III (657–673) • Childeric II (662–675) • Theuderic III (675–691) • Dagobert II (675–679) • Clovis IV (691–695) • Childebert III the Just (695–711) • Dagobert III (711–715) • Chilperic II (715–721) • Chlothar IV (717–720) • Theuderic IV (721–737) • Childeric III (743–751)

Everyone has ancient ancestors that go back to the beginning of time if you think about it. Right now I’m hunting down some of my earlier ancestors. They date back a thousand years. But what happens if we turn that dial back to let’s say my 100th Great Grand Father??? That would be roughly 5000 yrs. ago!!! What happens then? What did he look like? And where was he located?

Ok now what happens if we turn that back towards us in time to my let’s say something like my 1000th great grandfather or 50,000yrs? Where did he live and again what did he look like? Was he a Neanderthal or was he modern human? These are the questions I’d like to know. I mean wouldn’t you? Especially now after the experiences I’ve had.

I don’t know how anyone else would interpret finding this type of lineage but for me I’m in awe... Not only the lineage but the how this all came about... I look at it from a point of why I never knew? Are we that poor at keeping records and family history alive? I know records this far back were not kept regularly but come on how would people not mention that there grate grandfather was a King, Lord, Duke, Cardinal, knight or started a worldwide bank??? But here we have it regardless.

When I say “Who I am and where I come from”, I’m not talking about trying to find some inner me. God showed me a vision for a reason. To get to the bottom of it I’ve had to dig... But the diggings just begun. The science side of me needs to prove my vision and in turn prove I’m not crazy. Let’s look at what’s happened so far. I had an experience Christmas Eve when God came and reveled himself to me for the first time in a none deniable way. He came again when looking into ancient Sumerian tablets and drew a

map of sorts. That happened while digging into the past while asking the question of who and am I or where do I come from? Next he told me I came from kings and to look into my family history to see for myself. And now we know where that lead and I'm still at a loss of how he did it and he said there are more and to keep looking.

So I have in fact found that I do come from a Royal and Noble line. Does that answer my first question? Which was Do I come from a bloodline susceptible to visions or spiritual encounters? Partially I'd say. I asked if I come from a special bloodline, special enough to have God come down and pay me a visit. The part of the question still unanswered is how far does this royalty go back? With all those kings, I'm left with questions of any of their past and relative royalty. I thinking this is only the tip of the iceberg. I'm thinking that it goes way back... God hasn't been wrong yet. Well except for the flood anyway.

That, I think would be enough to explain the visions. If you are reading this then you may be thinking the same possibility. It's not hard to fathom considering everything on TV these days. Why do I feel like I'm having a constant conversation with what I can only call God. For all I know he, she, or it could be anything. I keep asking questions and he keeps giving the answer. And some answers are coming to me before questions are even getting asked? Maybe this is nothing new to some people.

Once I found out that we were related to King Edward III I knew that's what I was looking for. If anyone in history is going to have any Ancient Royal blood it's going to be a King. I know Royalty marries into royalty so this was what I was looking for but the search was far from over.

I am convinced now that I was spoken to for real and for a purpose.

I don't know how anyone else would intrepid finding this type of lineage but for me I'm in awe... Not only the lineage but the how this all came about... I look at it from a point of why I never knew? Are we that poor at keeping records and family history alive? I know records this far back were not kept but come on how would people not mention that there grate grandfather was a King, Lord, Duke, Chancellor, knight or started a worldwide bank??? But here we have it regardless.

The only reason I can see is they did not know and that is the problem...

Who I am and where I come from. I'm not talking about trying to find some inner me. But God showed me what he did for a reason. To get to the bottom of it I have to dig... The science side of me needs to know.

I have my relatives going back to as far as the Merovingian's and Carolingians to include Charles Martel and Charlemagne. If there is a royal divine blood I think it would have made its way through here, whether it is though a blood line of Jesus and Mary Madelyn as Dan Brown suggests or of another biblical patriarch somewhere else in time.

From there it's hypothesizing for the most part. For now anyway until I can have a DNA test done. That again will only give general location of where my blood has been. Until then I need to rely on what has worked so far. And that is listening to my gut, intuition and research. It seems when I see something now somehow the truth of life. Its visible to everyone, you just need to see and hear and speak in a different way. Doing research I came across so much information regarding similar experiences to what I had. As I

read similar encounters from recent history they don't have much specific info and rarely are they followed my enlightenment/Knowledge.

I feel I'm starting to fill in the blanks. That is until I look into my sir name Johnson. The name itself is a rabbit hole.

## Johnson

So now I have an idea of where I come from on my mother's side I wonder what is up my father's ancestral tree. My ancestors for the majority came from England I think so far. Some from Ireland and I know my Dads side has German ancestry. According to my father he is German, Dutch and Jewish. Ok well that doesn't do me much good yet. I searched on Ancestry.com but bad news for me it's the second most popular name in the country! I can't trace my last name past the civil war. So many Johnsons fought and not to mention died in that war... That led my Male Bloodline to the Maryland, Pennsylvania region in the mid 1800's.

To pursue my male bloodline any further, I need go to the origins of the Name itself and try to work my way forward in time. Here is what I found on Google.

Wikipedia's first up everytime-

**Johnson** is an English, Swedish, Scottish, and Irish name of Norman origin. The name itself is a patronym of the given name John, literally meaning "son of John." The name John derives from Latin Johannes, which is derived through Greek Ἰωάννης Iōannēs, from Hebrew יְהוָה יוֹחָנָן Yohanan meaning "Jehovah has favored". The name was extremely popular in Europe since the Christian era, as a result of it being given to St. John the Baptist, St. John the Evangelist and nearly one thousand other Christian saints. Johnson is the tenth most common surname in the United Kingdom.

The suffix meaning "son," creates different variations of the Johnson surname. English son, Norwegian sen, German sohn, and Swedish sson. JONES is the common Welsh version of this surname. The Johnson surname may also be an Anglicization of the Gaelic surname MacSeain or MacShane.

Ok so son is from England when I thought my dad was not? Searching a little further Johnson from England shows up with the name coming over with William the conqueror in 1066. And it is of Norse/German origin. But how does a Norseman end up with such a biblical name??? That doesn't make sense. Maybe when that area was Christianized they started handing out Christian names? I have to look.

The first in England show up in Lincolnshire 1066 with lands granted to Johnsons by William the Conqueror. That is a place to start...

**John** - From Latin Iōhannēs (variant of Iōannēs), from New Testament Greek Ἰωάννης (Iōannēs), contraction from Hebrew יְהוָה יוֹחָנָן (Yohanan) [Yohanan] Jōhānān, perhaps from a former יְהוֹחָנָן (Yehochanan) Jəhōhānān, meaning "God is gracious".

To me this says the root of my last name "John" is a version of a very old name. From its roots it's religious. That would be fitting considering the next two figures, John the Baptist and John the Evangelist.

## John the Baptist

John the Baptist (Hebrew: המטביל יוחנן, Yoḥanan ha-mmaṭṭbil, Arabic: المعمدان يوحنا or يحيى Yahyá or Yūhannā al-ma'madān, Aramaic: ܝܘܚܢܢ ܡܥܕܝܘܗܢܢ Yoḥanan) (c. 6 BC – c. AD 36) was an itinerant preacher and a major religious figure who led a movement of baptism at the Jordan River. Some scholars maintain that he was influenced by the Essenes, who were semi-ascetic, expected an apocalypse, and practiced rituals corresponding strongly with baptism, although there is no direct evidence to substantiate this. John is regarded as a prophet in Christianity, Islam, the Bahá'í Faith, and Mandaeanism.

[The record of John gives evidence to the long history of the name John and Johnson]

Most biblical scholars agree that John baptized Jesus at "Bethany beyond the Jordan," by wading into the water with Jesus from the eastern bank. In addition to the Canonical gospels, John the Baptist is also mentioned by Jewish historian Josephus, in Aramaic Matthew, in Pseudo-Clementine, and in the Qur'an. Accounts of John in the New Testament appear compatible with the account in Josephus. There are no other historical accounts of John the Baptist from around the period of his lifetime.

Researching turned something up I never knew. John and Jesus according to Luke are cousins. His mother Elisabeth is cousin to The Virgin Mary. So that would actually be second cousins BUT that does put them in same bloodline. So even if Jesus had no offspring this royal bloodline would still exist. So we need to look for the Virgin Mary's father and mother and the same for Elisabeth and see where they come from, in another book.

## Saint John the Evangelist

(יוחנן Standard Hebrew Yoḥanan, Tiberian Hebrew Yôḥānān meaning "Yahweh is gracious", Greek: Εὐαγγελιστὴς Ἰωάννης) (c. 1 - c. 100 AD) [dubious – discuss] is the conventional name for the author of the Gospel of John. Traditionally he has been identified with the author of the other Johannine works in the New Testament – the three Epistles of John and the Book of Revelation, written by a John of Patmos – as well as with John the Apostle and the Beloved Disciple mentioned in the Book of John.

When reading revelations I was struck immediately when I read that John was chosen to bare the record of the word of God (Rev1:2). Further more the message received was by an angel. If you read about the rapture you will read that God will send his Angels to gether their "elect". I sit stunned by the similarities. As I read on, I was able to make sense of what John was talking about and that too shall be for another book.

John was the son of Zebedee and Salome, and the brother of James the Greater. So it's easy to see the name John has been around longer than the name Johnson but one has to think the later would have been around just as long. The followers of John or any John could be or consider themselves a son of John.

Flipping things now to the ancient Hebrew

**Ionannes** – Etymology - From Ancient Greek Ἰωάννης (Iōannēs), contraction from Hebrew יְהוֹנָן (Yōḥānān), perhaps from a former Jəhōḥānān, meaning "God is gracious" or God has Favored.

## Name of the **Ionians**

Unlike "Aeolians" and "Dorians", "Ionians" appears in the languages of different civilizations around the eastern Mediterranean and as far east as the Indian subcontinent. They are not the earliest Greeks to appear in the records; that distinction belongs to the Danaans and the Achaeans. The trail of the Ionians begins in the Mycenaean Greek records of Crete.

### Biblical

In the Book of Genesis of the English Bible Javan is a son of Japheth. With regard to the tribal country-naming scheme of the Old Testament, in which the name of the country becomes an eponymous family founder, Javan is believed nearly universally by Bible scholars to represent the Ionians; that is, Javan is Ion. The Hebrew is Yāwān, plural Yəwānīm

If Javan is Ion and Ion is son of Apollo (Japheth) and Apollo is son of Zeus then in turn Zeus is Noah. This falls in line with the flood myths I mentioned earlier.

Another name I found phonetically parallel is Oannes. And he is similarly depicted to Enlil but sporting a fish type headdress.

**Oannes** (Ὠάννης, Hovhannes [Հովհաննէս] in Armenian) was the name given by the Babylonian writer Berossus in the 3rd century BCE to a mythical being who taught mankind wisdom. Berossus describes Oannes as having the body of a fish but underneath the figure of a man. He is described as dwelling in the Persian Gulf, and rising out of the waters in the daytime and furnishing mankind instruction in writing, the arts and the various sciences.



The name "Oannes" was once conjectured to be derived from that of the ancient Babylonian god Ea or Enki and I can see why, but it is now known that the name is the Greek form of the Babylonian Uanna (or

Uan) a name used for Adapa in texts from the Library of Ashurbanipal. The Assyrian texts attempt to connect the word to the Akkadian for a craftsman ummanu but this is merely a pun.

I myself feel and think the connection to Enki more valid. The picture looks to be of Enlil but the fish aspect says to me that it is Enki God of fresh water.

## Chapter 4

### The Gods and the bloodline

After reading all I have, I thought that it was imperative to make a connection between the Ancient Gods and their bloodlines. I see too much information about the ancient gods its hard not to think they could very well be Aliens or ET's. We start this section by talking about Adapa who you probably know as Adam.

**Adapa** was a mortal from a godly lineage, a son of Ea (Enki in Sumerian) the god of wisdom and of the ancient city of Eridu, who brought the arts of civilization to that city (from Dilmun, according to some versions). He broke the wings of Ninlil the South Wind, who had overturned his fishing boat, and was called to account before Anu. Ea, his patron god, warned him to apologize humbly for his actions, but not to partake of food or drink while he was in heaven, as it would be the food of death. Anu, impressed by Adapa's sincerity, offered instead the food of immortality, but Adapa heeded Ea's advice, refused, and thus missed the chance for immortality that would have been his.

Parallels can be drawn to the story of Genesis, where Adam and Eve are expelled from the Garden of Eden by God, who feared that they might eat from the Tree of Life, thus becoming immortal and divine. This is obvious proof the Bible's creation story is a retelling of Sumerian Mythology.

This could make the true name of the Hebrew God or at least one of them Enki. The same one who had a level of involvement in Noah's Flood. But if you want to consider the holiest of holies that would have to be Anu, who is father to Enki.

The exact meaning of his name is uncertain: the common translation is "Lord of the Earth": the Sumerian En is translated as a title equivalent to "lord"; it was originally a title given to the High Priest; ki means "earth"; but there are theories that ki in this name has another origin, possibly kig of unknown meaning, or kur meaning "mound". The name Ea is allegedly Hurrian in origin while others claim that it is possibly of Semitic origin and may be a derivation from the West-Semitic root \*hyy meaning "life" in this case used for "spring", "running water." In Sumerian E-A means "the house of water", and it has been suggested that this was originally the name for the shrine to the God at Eridu.

Kur or "mound" – relates directly to the Kurgans know from earlier in this book. So the translation would be Lord Kurgan. This also ties Sumerians to the northern Kurgans from the Black Sea region.

This without a doubt is what my vision associated with my second encounter. It was these possible old phonetic English speaking Kurgans settleing Mesopotamia and because of its beautiful weather it was called Sumer or "Summer". It is also possilbe it was at first a seasonal settlement. This settlement in Sumer was called Eridu from above. More over these kurgans just might be the origns of the blue eyes. The oldest Kurgan is located in North Germany. It would not surprise me that doleman, burial mound, kurgan might be of a kingly person who could have died when the area flooded.

So was Enki an actual man? This is a similar question some have to Jesus himself. Although there is much more evidence regarding Jesus's life as a man. I believe Jesus was the son of God and he achieved the

highest level of understanding God and faith, I think there is a lot of room to consider he was not the only one. It is already known or widely considered accurate that Jesus is of the bloodline of Shem and to Seth and Adam. Knowing this information I am surprised we do not look further into not only Jesus's blood but that of his father, mother, uncles, aunts, and so forth up his family tree. The bible does focus mainly on the male progeny and does not maintain the idea that women carry this God gene or Noah fragment like that of the Babylonian, Assyrian and Mesopotamian originators.

Fact: The only antediluvian women mentioned by Moses are the wives (Adah and Zillah) and daughter (Naamah) of Lamech.

So the facts gathered are this:

To my understanding, some sort of ancient spirit contacted me. This was in fact God or a spirit of. What I know as my God, the Hebrew God who created Adam and Eve. The same God whom caused the great flood and confuser of languages. The same God that spoke to and lead Moses out of Egypt. This divine spirit is the carrier and maybe the protector of this knowledge or Enlightenment. In regards to the Sumerians and the Kurgan connection, I believe I was supposed to shed light on that connection to answer the question of where I come from, somehow... If the Sumerians are the oldest connection to blue eyes and we include the Kurgan Culture into the conversation, then we need to explore the kurgan culture for that answer.

What are the origins of these Kurgans?

This does not answer the question of origin of blue eyes but I do have a hypothesis.

He spoke to me and told me to write this book. I'm guessing to bring light to a piece of history not known about by many people. I take this as an attempt to make religion and the spirit world more understanding. To help people find and understand God and their faith unto him. It's a fact that less and less people are attending church these days. This could be due to science playing a role in explaining our history for us which does not conform to the bible's explanation. But one must consider the source of all information. Neither Moses nor the wise prophets before him would have had any idea as to why it rains or why the earth shakes. Can you imagine being an ancient person and seeing a Tornado? It's frightening now and we understand the science behind them. It could have easily been considered a or the finger of God.

So who is the Hebrew God? We are only left with a few possibilities.

## **The Gods**

From Wikipedia

7 Gods who Decree

4 primary: Anu, Enlil, Ki, Enki and 3 sky: Ishtar, Sin and Sama

Sin and Sama are offspring of the original Anunnaki who are Anu, Enki, Enlil, Enzu, Ki, Ishtar, Ereshkigal.

The pantheon, the Annunaki

The majority of Sumerian deities belonged to a classification called the Anunna (“[offspring] of An”), whereas seven deities, including Enlil and Inanna, belonged to a group of “underworld judges” known as the Anunnaki (“[offspring] of An” + Ki). During the Third Dynasty of Ur, the Sumerian pantheon was said to include sixty times sixty (3600) deities. [This must refer to humans with Anunnaki or God blood]

The main Sumerian Anunnaki deities are:

**Anu:** God of heaven, the firmament. Father of Enki, Enlil,

**Antu, Nammu**

**Enki:** god of freshwater, male fertility, and knowledge; patron deity of Eridu

**Enlil:** god of the air (from Lil = Air); patron deity of Nippur. Married Ninlil and bore four children, Sin, Adad,

**Ki / Ninhursag:** goddess of the earth. Mother of Enki, Enlil, wife of Anu

**Ereshkigal:** goddess of the underworld, Kigal or Irkalla. Older sister of Ishtar/Inanna

**Inanna/Ishtar:** goddess of warfare, female fertility, and sexual love; matron deity of Uruk

Other deities

**Sin / Nanna / Naram-Sin:** God of the moon; one of the patron deities of Ur. Son of Enlil and Ninlil. Father of Utu

**Shamash/Sama/ Utu:** god of the sun at the E'barbara temple of Sippar. Son of Sin (God of the moon), Grandfather of Enmerkar/Nimrod who built of Uruk/Erech. That would correlate with Ham.

**Ningal:** wife of Nanna, mother of Utu and daughter of Enki.

**Ninlil:** an air goddess and wife of Enlil; one of the matron deities of Nippur; she was believed to reside in the same temple as Enlil. Enlil raped her then she followed him into the underworld

**Ninurta:** god of war, agriculture, one of the Sumerian wind gods; patron deity of Girsu, and one of the patron deities of Lagash.

Mesh-ki-ang-gasher – Cush father of Nimrod

**Anu** In Sumerian mythology, Anu (also An; (from Sumerian \*An 𒀭 = sky, heaven)) was a sky-god, the god of heaven, lord of constellations, king of gods, Consort of Antu, spirits and demons, and dwelt in the highest heavenly regions. It was believed that he had the power to judge those who had committed crimes, and that he had created the stars as soldiers to destroy the wicked. His attribute was the royal tiara or crown.

He was one of the oldest gods in the Sumerian pantheon, and part of a triad including Enlil, god of the air and Enki, god of water. He was called Anu by the Akkadians. By virtue of being the first figure in a triad

consisting of Anu, Enlil, and Enki (also known as Ea), Anu came to be regarded as the father and at first, king of the gods. Anu is so prominently associated with the E-anna temple in the city of Uruk (biblical Erech) in southern Babylonia that there are good reasons for believing this place to have been the original seat of the Anu cult. If this is correct, then the goddess Inanna (or Ishtar) of Uruk may at one have been his consort.

Anu had several consorts, the foremost being Ki (earth), Nammu, and Uras. By Ki he was the father of, among others, the Annuna gods. By Uras he was the father of Nin'insinna. Ki later developed into the Akkadian goddess Antu. Also known as "Keffen Anu," "Kef," and "Keffenk Anum."

The invention of the Tiara or Crown can be seen in Egypt and there could be a connection.

In the astral theology of Babylonia and Assyria, a consort Antum (or as some scholars prefer to read, Anatum) is assigned to him, on the theory that every deity must have a female associate. But Anu spent so much time on the ground protecting the Sumerians he left her in Heaven and then met Innin, whom he renamed Innan, or, "Queen of Heaven". She was later known as Ishtar. Anu resided in her temple the most, and rarely went back up to Heaven. He is also included in the Epic of Gilgamesh, and is a major character in the clay tablets.

**El Shaddai** (Hebrew: אֱלֹהֵי שַׁדַּי) [shah-'dah-yy] is one of the Judaic names of God, with its etymology coming from the influence of the Ugaritic religion on modern Judaism. El Shaddai is conventionally translated as God Almighty. While the translation of El as "god" in Ugarit/Canaanite language is straightforward, the literal meaning of Shaddai is the subject of debate. If El is equal to God and En is equal to Lord or Priest, then we can better translate which Anunnaki, Shaddai is supposed to represent.

The term may mean "God of the mountains," referring to the Mesopotamian divine mountain. The term was one of the patriarchal names for the tribal god of the Mesopotamians. In Exodus 6:3, El Shaddai is identified explicitly with the God of Abraham and with YHWH. The term appears chiefly in the Torah. This could also refer to the Israelite camp's stay at Mount Sinai where God gave Moses the Ten Commandments.

Shaddai was a late Bronze Age Amorite city on the banks of the Euphrates River, in northern Syria. The site of its ruin-mound is called Tel eth-Thadyen: "Thadyen" being the modern Arabic rendering of the original West Semitic "Shaddai." It has been conjectured that El Shaddai was therefore the "God of Shaddai" and associated in tradition with Abraham, and the inclusion of the Abrahamic stories into the Hebrew Bible may have brought the northern name with them (see Documentary hypothesis).

Shaddai meaning fertility

Harriet Lutzky, Adjunct Assistant Professor of Psychology at John Jay College, City University of New York, has presented evidence that Shaddai was an attribute of a Semitic goddess, linking the epithet Shaddai with the Hebrew šad meaning "breast", giving the meaning "the one of the Breast", as Asherah at Ugarit is "the one of the Womb".

A similar theory proposed by Albright is that the name Shaddai is connected to shadayim, the Hebrew word for "breasts". It may thus be connected to the notion of God's gifts of fertility to the human race. In several instances in the Torah the name is connected with fruitfulness: "May God Almighty [El Shaddai]

bless you and make you fruitful and increase your numbers..." (Gen. 28:3). "I am God Almighty [El Shaddai]: be fruitful and increase in number" (Gen. 35:11). "By the Almighty [El Shaddai] who will bless you with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lies beneath, blessings of the breasts [shadayim] and of the womb [racham]" (Gen. 49:25).

The noun 'ēl was found at the top of a list of gods as the Ancient of gods or the Father of all gods, in the ruins of the royal archive of the Ebla civilization, in the archaeological site of Tell Mardikh in Syria dated to 2300 BC. The bull was symbolic to El and his son Ba'al Hadad, and they both wore bull horns on their headdress.

El had fathered many gods, but most important were Hadad, Yam, and Mot. That would make El = Nanna-Sin who is the son of Enlil. One problem is Ishtar or Inanna is said to be a child of Anu yet sister of Utu (Yam), Adad (Hadad) and Ereshkigal. Inanna is the only sibling said to have a different father.

**EN** (Borger 2003 nr. 164; U+12097 𒂗, see also ENSI) is the Sumerian cuneiform for "lord" or "priest". Originally, it seems to have been used to designate a high priest or priestess of a Sumerian city-state's patron-deity - a position that entailed political power as well. It may also have been the original title of the ruler of Uruk. See Lugal, ensi and en for more details.

Deities:

EN.KI

EN.LÍL

EN.ZU

EN.GUR

En-hedu-ana, Akkadian 2285 BC - 2250 BC was the first known holder of the title, "En Priestess."

See also: NIN "lady", LUGAL "king", bêlu.

**Enki** - (or Enkil, Sumerian: EN.KI(G)𒂗𒂗) is a god in Sumerian mythology, later known as Ea in Akkadian and Babylonian mythology. He was originally patron god of the city of Eridu, but later the influence of his cult spread throughout Mesopotamia and to the Canaanites, Hittites and Hurrians. He was the deity of crafts (gašam); mischief; water, seawater, lake water (a, aba, ab), intelligence (gestú, literally "ear") and creation (Nudimmud: nu, likeness, dim mud, make bear). He was associated with the southern band of constellations called stars of Ea, but also with the constellation AŠ-IKU, the Field (Square of Pegasus). His sacred number name was "40".

The exact meaning of his name is uncertain: the common translation is "Lord of the Earth": the Sumerian **en** is translated as a title equivalent to "**lord**"; it was originally a title given to the High Priest; **ki** means "**earth**"; but there are theories that ki in this name has another origin, possibly kig of unknown meaning, or kur meaning "mound".

Enki has been talked about inhabiting a material human like form. This leads me to believe he was in his origins a high priest to Anu. So Enki means Lord of the Earth but I don't know if you the reader notice this but if you reverse the two syllables, so instead of "Lord of the Earth we say "Earth Lord" or Kien, which could also be pronounced "Cain"...

Note - The word Lord could mean governor of a city state or King of a region which would relate to "kig" mentioned in the first paragraph.

Another compelling aspect of Enki is his image is of a double-helix snake, or the Caduceus, very similar to the Rod of Asclepius used to symbolize medicine. If his image is of a snake, is it possible that he is the one and only Serpent in the Garden of Eden? He is associated with wisdom which could have been the wisdom given to Eve about the forbidden fruit.

This sheds light on why in the bible God says to another set of Gods "man has become like us" (Gen 3:22). Why is the word "us" used? In Sumerian Mythology there is more than one God. There is a supreme God that is higher ranked than Enki, named Anu. Anu is Enki's father. Could there be more than one God talking in the Bible? If you read it, there sure sounds like it and could explain what seems to be more than one personality given to the lord himself.

**Enlil** (nlin), 𒂗𒂗 (EN = Lord + LÍL = Storm, "Lord (of the) Storm") was the name of a chief deity listed and written about in Sumerian religion, and later in Akkadian, Hittite, Canaanite and other Mesopotamian clay and stone tablets. The name is perhaps pronounced and sometimes rendered in translations as Ellil in later Akkadian, Hittite, and Canaanite literature.

One story names his origins as the exhausted breath of An (god of the heavens) and Ki (goddess of the Earth) after sexual union.

The myth of Enlil and Ninlil discusses when Enlil was a young god; he was banished from Dilmun, home of the gods, to Kur, the underworld for raping a goddess named Ninlil. Ninlil was previously called Sud. Ninlil followed him to the underworld where she bore his first child, Nergal, and/or the moon god Sin (Sumerian Nanna/Suen). After fathering three more underworld-deities (substitutes for Sin), Enlil was allowed to return to Dilmun.

Enlil was known as the inventor of the mattock (a key agricultural pick, hoe, ax or digging tool of the Sumerians) and caused plants to grow. Strange considering Enki is usually depicted as the agricultural God. Adad is also depicted with a mattock. Is this saying he derives from Enlil? I think so.

Sargon the Great considered and titled himself Ensi of Enlil and worshiped Anu. This connected the Anunnaki to the Ashure and to Assyria and Sargon as he was a hereditary leader.

And it is a noted parallel that El is derived from Sumerian Enlil, God of Wind.

It is said that when Enlil was born he split the heaven and earth or An and Ki. This could have many meanings. First it could mean he separated his mother and father, it could also mean maybe he was the competent with a bow, as an arrow cuts or spits the air.

**Ashur** (also Assur, Aššur; written A-šur, also Aš-šùr, 𒂗𒍪 in Neo-Assyrian often shortened to Aš) is the head of the Assyrian pantheon.

As the deified city Assur (pronounced Ashur), which dates from the 3rd millennium BC and was the capital of the Old Assyrian kingdom. As such, Ashur did not originally have a family, but as the cult came under southern Mesopotamian influence he came to be regarded as the Assyrian equivalent of Enlil, the chief god of Nippur and one of the most important gods of the southern pantheon, and in time Ashur absorbed Enlil's wife Ninlil (as the Assyrian goddess Mullisu) and his sons Ninurta and Zababa - this process began around in the 13th century BC E and continued down to the 8th and 7th centuries.

**Nanna-Sin/ Enzu** (Akkadian: Su'en, Sîn) (Sumerian: DŠEŠ.KI, NANNA) was the god of the moon in Mesopotamian mythology. Nanna is a Sumerian deity, the son of Enlil and Ninlil, and became identified with Semitic Sin. The two chief seats of Nanna's/Sin's worship were Ur in the south of Mesopotamia and Harran in the north.

During the period (c.2600-2400 BCE) that Ur exercised a large measure of supremacy over the Euphrates valley, Sin was naturally regarded as the head of the pantheon (maybe because he stole the tablets). It is to this period that we must trace such designations of Sin as "father of the gods", "chief of the gods", "creator of all things", and the like. The "wisdom" personified by the moon-god is likewise an expression of the science of astronomy or the practice of astrology, in which the observation of the moon's phases is an important factor.

He is commonly designated as En-zu, which means "lord of wisdom" (a title held by Enki). This could be due to the fact that the tablets of destiny that were stolen by Enzu or the Anzu bird. This bird was hunted and killed by Marduk who is an offspring of Enki and Utu the Sun God or by Enki himself pending on the story you read.

His wife was Ningal ("Great Lady"), who bore him Utu/Shamash ("Sun"(Apollo)) and Inanna/Ishtar (Artemis) (the goddess of the planet Venus). The tendency to centralize the powers of the universe leads to the establishment of the doctrine of a triad consisting of Sin/Nanna and his children.

Sin had a beard made of lapis lazuli and rode on a winged bull. The bull was one of his symbols, through his father, Enlil, "Bull of Heaven", along with the crescent and the tripod (which may be a lamp-stand).

We read earlier that that El was the father of Ba'al Hadad so that leaves us to determine that Nanna is El but this may have started with his father Enlil called the original bull of heaven.

I don't think we would be far off if we connect Nanna or Enzu to the Anzu bird and to the large bird god Nisroch

**Zu**, also known as **Anzu** and **Imdugud**, in Persian and Sumerian, (from An "heaven" and Zu "to know", in the Sumerian language) is a lesser divinity of Akkadian mythology, and the son of the bird goddess Siris. He is also said to be conceived by the pure waters of the Apsu-gods and the wide Earth (Enki and Ki) but that was likely set later in history because if he is Nanna or Enzu then Enlil and Ninlil are his parents. Both

Zu and Siris are seen as massive birds who can breathe fire and water, although Zu is alternately seen as a lion-headed eagle (cf: The Griffin).

Zu as a lion-headed eagle, ca. 2550–2500 BC, Louvre, pictured earlier.

The Anzu was a servant of the chief sky god Enlil, guard of the throne in Enlil's sanctuary, (possibly previously a symbol of Anu), from whom Anzu stole the Tablet of Destinies, so hoping to determine the fate of all things. In one version of the legend, the gods sent Lugalbanda to retrieve the tablets, who in turn, killed Anzu. In another, Ea and Belet-Ili conceived Ninurta (God of War) for the purpose of retrieving the tablets. In a third legend, found in The Hymn of Ashurbanipal, Marduk is said to have killed Anzu.

I look at Ninurta being the God of war makes sense considering that the hero did not only kill the Anzu bird but many other creatures.

**Utu** (Akkadian rendition of Sumerian UD 𒌦 "Sun", Assyro-Babylonian Shamash "Sun") is the Sun god in Sumerian mythology, the son of the moon god Nanna and the goddess Ningal. It is said that his brother and sisters are Ishkur and the twins Inanna and Ereshkigal.

Utu is the god of the sun, justice, application of law, and the dispensation of the fates of the dead. He is usually depicted as wearing a horned helmet and carrying a saw-edged weapon not unlike a pruning saw.

**Shamash** (Akkadian Šamaš "Sun") was a native Mesopotamian deity and the sun god in the Akkadian, Assyrian and Babylonian pantheons. Shamash was the god of justice in Babylonia and Assyria, corresponding to Sumerian **Utu**. Akkadian šamaš is cognate to Hebrew שמש šemeš and Arabic شمس šams.

Both in early and in late inscriptions Shamash is designated as the "offspring of Nannar"; i.e. of the moon-god, and since, in an enumeration of the pantheon, Sin generally takes precedence of Shamash, it is in relationship, presumably, to the moon-god that the sun-god appears as the dependent power. Such a supposition would accord with the prominence acquired by the moon in the calendar and in astrological calculations, as well as with the fact that the moon-cult belongs to the nomadic and therefore earlier stage of civilization, whereas the sun-god rises to full importance only after the agricultural stage has been reached.

Together with Nannar-Sin and Ishtar, Shamash completes another triad by the side of Anu, Enlil and Ea. The three powers Sin, Shamash and Ishtar symbolized three great forces of nature: the moon, the sun, and the life-giving force of the earth, respectively. At times instead of Ishtar we find Adad, the storm-god, associated with Sin and Shamash. That might make more sense because they would be brothers and father.

**Ninurta** (Nin Ur: God of War) in Sumerian and Akkadian mythology was the god of Lagash, identified with Ningirsu with whom he may always have been identical. In older transliteration the name is rendered Ninib and Ninip, and in early commentary he was sometimes portrayed as a solar deity.

In Nippur, Ninurta was worshiped as part of a triad of deities including his father, Enlil and his mother, Ninlil. In variant mythology, his mother is said to be the deity Ninhursag.

Ninurta often appears holding a bow and arrow, a sickle sword, or a mace named Sharur: Sharur is capable of speech in the Sumerian legend "Deeds and Exploits of Ninurta" and can take the form of a winged lion and may represent an archetype for the later Shedû.

In another legend, Ninurta battles a birdlike monster called Imdugud (Akkadian: Anzû); a Babylonian version relates how the monster Anzû steals the Tablets of Destiny which Enlil requires to maintain his rule. Ninurta slays each of the monsters later known as the "Slain Heroes" like the Warrior Dragon, the Palm Tree King, Lord Saman-ana, the Bison-beast, the Mermaid, the Seven-headed Snake, the Six-headed Wild Ram, and despoils them of valuable items (Gypsum, Strong Copper, the Magilum boat), and finally Anzû is killed by Ninurta who delivers the Tablet of Destiny to his father, Enlil. The Tablet of Destiny was what they believed to be what the universe's start was written on.

The consort of Ninurta was Ugallu in Nippur and Bau when he was called Ningirsu.

**Adad/Ishkur/ Hadad/ Ba'al/Set** - in Akkadian and Ishkur in Sumerian and Hadad in Aramaic are the names of the storm-god in the Babylonian-Assyrian pantheon. All three are usually written by the logogram DIM. The Akkadian god Adad is cognate in name and functions with northwest Semitic god Hadad.

When Enki distributed the destinies, he made Ishkur inspector of the cosmos. In one litany Ishkur is proclaimed again and again as "great radiant bull, your name is heaven" and also called son of An, lord of Karkara; twin-brother of Enki, lord of abundance, lord who rides the storm, lion of heaven.

In other texts Adad/Ishkur is sometimes son of the moon god Nanna/Sin by Ningal and brother of Utu/Shamash and Inanna/Ishtar. He is also occasionally son of Enlil.

### Tablets of Destiny

In Mesopotamian mythology, the Tablet of Destinies - Dup Shimati in Sumerian - (not, as frequently misquoted in general works, the 'Tablets of Destinies') was envisaged as a clay tablet inscribed with cuneiform writing, also impressed with cylinder seals, which, as a permanent legal document, conferred upon the god Enlil his supreme authority as ruler of the universe.

In the Sumerian poem 'Ninurta and the Turtle' it is the god Enki, rather than Enlil, who holds the tablet. Both this poem and the Akkadian Anzû poem share concern of the theft of the tablet by the bird Imdugud (Sumerian) or Anzû (Akkadian). Supposedly, whoever possessed the tablet ruled the universe. In the Babylonian Enuma Elish, Tiamat bestows this tablet on Qingu (in some instances spelled "Kingu") and gives him command of her army. Marduk, the chosen champion of the gods, then fights and destroys Tiamat and her army. Marduk reclaims the Tablet of Destinies for himself, thereby legitimizing his rule among the gods, but turns it over to Anu as a gift in Tablet V of the epic.

The tablet can be compared with the concept of the Me, divine decrees. These were said to be stolen by Inanna one night when Enki was drunk. If the Me's and the Tablets of Destiny are one in the same, then we could look at Anzu and Inanna sharing these artifacts.

## Goddesses

When we look at the femal goddesses it is hard to distinguish the difference between them. Many have representation to Venus and or the wife of An or Anu who appears to be either the Almighty Lord. That could refer to the head of the Anunnaki whom but he is never written of as inhabiting a material body like Enki has.

**Ki** Some take the view that Ki ("Earth") the primordial goddess of the earth and consort of An (sky), was identical to or an earlier form of Ninhursag. This may very well be the case, since some authorities argue that Ki was never regarded as a deity in her own right in the historical period. There is no evidence of a cult for the goddess and the name appears in a limited number of Sumerian creation texts. Ki was later called Antu or Keffenk Anum

**Antu or Antum** (add the name in cuneiform please an=𒀭 shar=?) is a Babylonian goddess In Akkadian mythology, derived from the older Sumerian Ki, though the cosmogony has been altered to suit a separate tradition. She was the first consort of Anu, and the pair were the parents of the Anunnaki and the Utukki. Antu was a dominant feature of the Babylonian akit festival until as recently as 200 BC, her later pre-eminence possibly attributable to identification with the Greek goddess Hera. Antu was replaced as consort by Ishtar or Inanna, who may also be a daughter of Anu and Antu.

**Anat** first appears in Egypt in the 16th dynasty (the Hyksos period) along with other northwest Semitic deities. She was especially worshiped in her aspect of a war goddess, often paired with the goddess `Ashtart. In the Contest Between Horus and Set, these two goddesses appear as daughters of Re (Ra) and are given in marriage to the god Set, who had been identified with the Semitic god Hadad.

**Engur/ Nammu** (also Namma, spelled ideographically 𒂍𒂍 NAMMA = ENGUR) In Sumerian mythology was a primeval goddess, corresponding to Tiamat in Babylonian mythology.

Nammu was the primeval sea (Engur) that gave birth to An (heaven) and Ki (earth) and the first gods, representing the Apsu, the fresh water ocean that the Sumerians believed lay beneath the earth, the source of life-giving water and fertility in a country with almost no rainfall.

Nammu is not well attested in Sumerian mythology. She may have been of greater importance prehistorically, before Enki took over most of her functions. An indication of her continued relevance may be found in the theophoric name of Ur-Nammu, the founder of the Third Dynasty of Ur. According to the Neo-Sumerian mythological text Enki and Ninmah, Enki is the son of An and Nammu. Nammu is the goddess who "has given birth to the great gods". It is she who has the idea of creating mankind, and she goes to wake up Enki, who is asleep in the Apsu, so that he may set the process going.

**Ninhursag / Aruru** - In Sumerian mythology, (NIN.ĤURSAG 𒊩𒌆𒊩𒌆) or Ninkharsag was the earth and mother goddess, one of the seven great deities of Sumer. She is principally a fertility goddess. Temple hymn sources identify her as the 'true and great lady of heaven' and kings of Sumer were 'nourished by Ninhursag's milk'. She is typically depicted wearing a horned head-dress and tiered skirt, often with bow cases at her shoulders, and not infrequently carries a mace or baton surmounted by an **omega** motif or a derivation, sometimes accompanied by a lion cub on a leash. She is the tutelary deity to several Sumerian leaders.

[This to me relates to Nut of Egypt where Nut is a cow feeding those below.]

Nin-hursag means "lady of the mountain" (from Sumerian NIN "lady" and ĤAR.SAG "mountain, foothill"[dubious – discuss]). She had many names including Ninmah ("Great Queen"); Nintu ("Lady of Birth"); Mamma or Mami (mother); Aruru probably connected with Homeric arura (arable land, land generally). Belet-Ili (lady of the gods, Akkadian)

According to legend her name was changed from Ninmah to Ninhursag by her son Ninurta in order to commemorate his creation of the mountains. Mountains could refer to the Ziggorots. As Ninmenna, according to a Babylonian investiture ritual, she placed the golden crown on the king in the Eanna temple.

In the legend of Enki and Ninhursag, Ninhursag bore a daughter to Enki called Ninsar ("Lady Greenery"). Through Enki, Ninsar bore a daughter Ninkurra. Ninkurra, in turn, bore Enki a daughter named Uttu. Enki then pursued Uttu, who was upset because he didn't care for her. Uttu, on her ancestress Ninhursag's advice buried Enki's seed in the earth, whereupon eight plants (the very first) sprung up. Enki, seeing the plants, ate them, and became ill in eight organs of his body. Ninhursag cured him, taking the plants into her body and giving birth to eight deities:

Abu, Nintulla (Nintul), Ninsutu, Ninkasi, Nanshe (Nazi), Azimua, Ninti, and Enshag (Enshagag).

Her symbol, the omega  $\Omega$ , has been depicted in art from around 3000 BC, though more generally from the early second millennium. It appears on some boundary stones — on the upper tier, indicating her importance.

Her temple, the Esagila (from Sumerian E (temple) + SAG (head) + ILA (lofty)) was located on the KUR of Eridu, although she also had a temple at Kish.

If her location was Eridu then she would date to much older than 3000BC...

Here you have a goddess on the backs of lions to think of Ishtar but the Omega symbol tells us this is  
Ninhursag.



This picture corresponds with Lilith.

Is it possible that all the above were the same goddess? She would be the wife or consort to Anu, Enki and Enlil. And the mother of the later two... But being considered the mother goddess it actually fits. And there are stories revolving around sacred marriage and prostitution. Again this makes sense if Antu, Ki, Ninhursag, Amuru and even possibly Ninlil are all the same person or god.

**Ninlil** (𒊩𒌆𒊩𒌆 DNIN.LÍL "lady of the open field" or "Lady of the Air"), also called Sud, in Assyrian called Mullitu, is the consort goddess of Enlil. Her parentage is variously described. Most commonly she is called the daughter of Haia (god of stores) and Nunbarsegunu (or Ninshebagunnu (a goddess of barley) or Nisaba). Another source says she is the daughter of Anu and Antu. Other sources call her a daughter of An and Nammu. Theophilus G. Pinches noted that Ninlil or Belit Ilani had seven different names (such as Nintud, Ninhursag, Ninmah, etc.) for seven different localities.

In the sleeping quarters, in the flowered bed fragrant like a cedar forest, Enlil made love to his wife and took great pleasure in it. He sat her on his dais appropriate to the status of Enlil, and made the people pray to her. The lord whose statements are powerful also determined a fate for the Lady (Aruru), the woman of his favour; he gave her the name Nintur, the 'Lady who gives birth', the 'Lady who spreads her knees'. (...) Proud woman, surpassing the mountains! You who always fulfil your desires—from now on, Sud, Enlil is the king and Ninlil is the queen. The goddess without name has a famous name now, .....

**Inanna/ Ishtar**, also spelled Inana (Sumerian sign form DINANNA; Akkadian sign form DINANNA) is the Sumerian goddess of sexual love, fertility, and warfare. Alternative Sumerian names include Innin, Ennin, Ninnin, Ninni, Ninanna, Ninnar, Innina, Ennina, Irnina, Innini, Nana and Nin. These names are commonly derived from an earlier Nin-ana "lady of the sky", although Gelb (1960) presented the suggestion that the oldest form is Innin (DINNIN) and that Ninni, Nin-anna and Irnina are independent goddesses in origin. Her Akkadian counterpart is Ishtar.

Inanna can be considered the most prominent female deity in ancient Mesopotamia. As early as the Uruk period (ca. 4000 to 3100 BC), Inanna was associated with the city of Uruk. This predates Ninhursag by a thousand years.

Inanna's symbol is an eight-pointed star or a rosette.



She was associated with lions — even then a symbol of power — and was frequently depicted standing on the backs of two lionesses. Her cuneiform ideogram was a hook-shaped twisted knot of reeds, representing the doorpost of the storehouse (and thus fertility and plenty). Although the picture below has many references to Ninhursag, it is Inanna because of the Star.



Inanna was associated with the celestial planet, Venus. There are hymns to Inanna as her astral manifestation. It is also believed that in many myths about Inanna, including Inanna's Descent to the Underworld and Inanna and Shukaletuda, her movements correspond with the movements of Venus in the sky.

**Asherah** (daughter of Anu) (Ugaritic: 𐎠𐎵 : 'trt; Hebrew: אֲשֵׁרָה), in Semitic mythology, is a Semitic mother goddess, who appears in a number of ancient sources including Akkadian writings by the name of Ashratum/Ashratu and in Hittite as Asherdu(s) or Ashertu(s) or Aserdu(s) or Asertu(s). Asherah is generally considered identical with the Ugaritic goddess Athirat (more accurately transcribed as 'Aīrat).

She is identified as the wife or consort of the Sumerian Anu or Ugaritic **El**, the oldest deities of their pantheons. This role gave her a similarly high rank in the Ugaritic pantheon. The name Allat (Elat, Ilat) in the Sanchuniathon is clearly associated with Asherah, because the same common epithet of "the goddess par excellence," is used to describe her. The Book of Jeremiah written circa 628 BC possibly refers to

Asherah when it uses the title "queen of heaven" (Hebrew: הַשֵּׁמִים לַמְּלִכָּה) in Jer 7:18 and Jer 44:17–19, 25. (For a discussion of "queen of heaven" in the Hebrew Bible, see Queen of heaven.)

She is also called Elat (Ugaritic : 𐎎𐎗𐎗 : ilt) ("Goddess", the feminine form of El; compare Allat) and Qodesh 'Holiness' (Ugaritic : 𐎑𐎗𐎗 : qdš). Athirat in Akkadian texts appears as Ashratum (Antu), the wife of Anu, the god of heaven. In contrast, Ashtart is believed to be linked to the Mesopotamian Goddess Ishtar who is sometimes portrayed as the daughter of Anu while in Ugaritic myth, Ashtart is one of the daughters of El, the West Semitic counterpart of Anu.

In Israel and Judah - Figurines identified with Asherah are strikingly common in the archaeological record, indicating the popularity of her cult from the earliest times to the Babylonian exile. More rarely, inscriptions linking Yahweh and Asherah have been discovered: an 8th century BCE ostrakon inscribed "Berakhti etkhem l'YHVH Shomron ul'Asherato" (Hebrew: וְלֵאשֶׁרֶתוֹ שׁוֹמְרוֹן לַיהוָה אֶתְכֶם בִּירְכֵתִי) was discovered by Israeli archeologists at Kuntillet Ajrud (Hebrew "Horvat Teman") in the course of excavations in the Sinai desert in 1975. This translates as: "I have blessed you by YHVH of Samaria and His Asherah"

In Egypt, beginning in the 18th dynasty, a Semitic goddess named Qudshu ('Holiness') begins to appear prominently, equated with the native Egyptian goddess Hathor. Some think this is Athirat/Ashratu under her Ugaritic name Qodesh.

**Hathor** (Egyptian: Hwt-Hr, "Mansion of Horus"), is an Ancient Egyptian goddess who personified the principles of love, beauty, music, motherhood and joy. She was one of the most important and popular deities throughout the history of Ancient Egypt. Hathor was worshiped by Royalty and common people alike in whose tombs she is depicted as "Mistress of the West" welcoming the dead into the next life.

Hathor is commonly depicted as a cow goddess with head horns in which is set a sun disk with Uraeus. Twin feathers are also sometimes shown in later periods as well as a menat necklace. Hathor may be the cow goddess who is depicted from an early date on the Narmer Palette and on a stone urn dating from the 1st dynasty that suggests a role as sky-goddess and a relationship to Horus who, as a sun god, is "housed" in her.

In a complicated relationship Hathor is at times the mother, daughter and wife of Ra and, like Isis, is at times described as the mother of Horus, and associated with Bast.

The Ancient Greeks identified Hathor with the goddess Aphrodite and the Romans as Venus which would equate to Ishtar.

**Qetesh (holiness)** is a Sumerian goddess adopted into Egyptian mythology from the Canaanite religion, popular during the New Kingdom. She was a fertility goddess of sacred ecstasy and sexual pleasure.

From the Semitic root Q-D-Š, meaning "Holy." Her other names are Quadshu, Qudshu, Qodesh, Qadesh, Qadashu, Qadesha, Qedeshet, Kedesh and Kodesh. Her city of worship was Kadesh. She is associated with Anat, Astarte, and Asherah.

In the Ugaritic Ba'al/Hadad cycle 'Anat is a violent war-goddess, a virgin in Ugarit (btlt 'nt) though the sister and lover of the great Ba'al known as Hadad elsewhere. Ba'al is usually called the son of Dagon and sometimes the son of El. 'Anat is addressed by El as "daughter". Either one relationship or the other is probably figurative.

**Ereshkigal**, in Mesopotamian mythology, Ereshkigal (DEREŠ.KI.GAL, lit. "Great lady under earth") was the goddess of Irkalla, the land of the dead or underworld. Sometimes her name is given as Irkalla, similar to the way the name Hades was used in Greek mythology for both the underworld and its ruler.

Ereshkigal was the only one who could pass judgment and give laws in her kingdom. The main temple dedicated to her was located in Kutha.

The goddess Ishtar refers to Ereshkigal as her older sister in the Sumerian hymn "The Descent of Inanna" (which was also in later Babylonian myth, also called "The Descent of Ishtar"). Inanna/Ishtar's trip and return to the underworld is the most familiar of the myths concerning Ereshkigal.

She is the wife of Nergal and mother of Namtar with Enlil before he raped the goddess Ninlil.

Another interesting note is about the Egyptian Ankh. It has resemblance to the Omega a symbol of Ningirsu. If add a staff to Ningirsu's Omega you get the Ankh. Further more you can see this on Moses's staff.

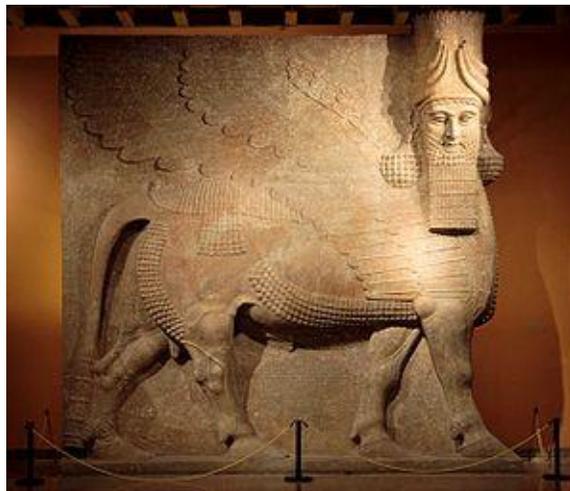
### **Is one world religion theory a possibility?**

While writing this section of the book I came across something astonishing. There was a priest named Father Crespi whom ventured with the Spanish across Central America. Father Crespi chose to stay and live among an aboriginal tribe. Over time they learned to trust Father Crespi and gave him over time quite a few special artifacts that this aboriginal tribe had been holding onto or hiding in some hidden cave. These Artifacts were exact replicas of artifacts from ancient Mesopotamia.

From father Crespi's collection



To this of the near east.



A Lamassu (Cuneiform: 𒌦𒌦, AN.KAL; Sumerian: dlamma; Akkadian: lamassu), is a protective deity, often depicted with a bull or lion's body, eagle's wings, and human's head

### **Biblical**

Trying to connect biblical patriarchs to other deities is not easy. But there are a few names to work with.

Ashur (also Assur, Aššur; written A-šur, also Aš-šùr, 𒂗𒍪 in Neo-Assyrian often shortened to Aš) is the head of the Assyrian pantheon. He probably originated as the deified city Assur (pronounced Ashur), which dates from the 3rd millennium BC and was the capital of the Old Assyrian kingdom.

Ashur (Hebrew: אַשּׁוּר; often also transliterated as Asshur to reflect the pointing of Hebrew letter 'ש' (Shin) in the Masoretic text, which doubles the 'ש'), was the second son of Shem, the son of Noah. Ashur's brothers were Elam, Arphaxad, Lud, and Aram.

Is this proof that it was common to exalt certain men to the status of God? Ashur the son of Shem born roughly 2500BC, is consistent with the building of the city state Ashur. I have not seen the name

anywhere among the Anunnaki or Sumerian deities. The name that came closest in phonetics and in genealogy is Ishkur or Hadad.

This directly links biblical Ashur to Assyrian mythology. This also leads me to believe that Biblical Ashur was in fact Assyrian. It is also believed that bloodline of Shem was darker skin than that of the Sumerians or a specific patriarch bloodline such as Cain. And yes this also links Father Crespi on the other side of the world to Babylon. How is that possible?

So if we look at history, whoever lead the Assyrians army should also be found somewhere in the bible. Sargon the Great was the first Assyrian King. He conquered all of Mesopotamia to include Sumer. His reign has been dated to the 2300BC. This is after the flood by 700 years and after the city of Ashur was built by 200 years. Sargon's family lineage is unknown but his father La'ibum which nothing is known. The only info on Sargon comes from a tablet which much important information was broken off.

Wiki - The former religious institutions of Sumer, already well-known and emulated by the Semites, were respected. Sumerian remained, in large part, the language of religion and Sargon and his successors were patrons of the Sumerian cults. Sargon styled himself "anointed priest of Anu" and "great ensi of Enlil.

The above tells me that Sargon was worshiping the Sumerian God Enlil. The Semites emulated the Sumerian Religion and even used it in worship. What's that tell you? Why when we get to the bible we are narrowed down to one?

### **Their Ancient Bloodline**

So I turn first to the bible for answers. I go into genesis to find some evidence of the Sumerian or Anunnaki race. I am dead set on proving my vision. I have this burning desire to trace my roots because of what I was told. As I do research and write this book I continue to feel a presence watching me. Sometimes I know what's correct even before I research something. Looking at the First generations the Bible we see many names we are familiar with. I want to take a look at Cain closely because of him said to having red hair. And if I'm looking to my roots he looks to be the oldest known red head (if true). And not to mention only Cain, there are many other important biblical figures as well noted to be light eyed and skinned.

According to the Talmud Adam and Eve had two sons and three daughters.

Question one – Why does the Talmud only list two sons? It should read three to include Seth. This is unless Cain is of another.

Question two – Why are the daughters left out of the bible? This could answer the question of who did Cain and Seth marry?

We start with the bloodline of Adam to King David to Jesus. This according to the Hebrew Bible is the Semitic bloodline

Creation to Flood

- Adam • Seth • Enos • Kennan • Mahalalel • Jared • Enoch • Methuselah • Lamech • Noah • Shem, Ham, Japheth

4000BC post flood

Shem – Original Semite The following the Lineage from Shem to Jesus -Shem - Arpachshad • Shelah • Eber • Peleg • Reu • Serug • Nahor • Terah • Abraham • Isaac • Jacob Nationhood to Kingship - Judah • Pharez • Hezron • Ram • Am minadab • Nahshon • Salmon • Boaz • Obed • Jesse • David - Nathan, Mattatha, Menna, Melea, Eliakim, Jonam, Joseph, Judah ,Simeon, Levi, Matthat, Jorim, Eliezer, Joshua, Er, Elmadam, Cosam, Addi, Melchi, Neri, Shealtiel, Zerubbabel, Rhesa, Joanan, Joda, Josech, Semein, Mattathias, Mahath, Naggai, Hesli, Nahum, Amos, Mattathias, Joseph, Jannai, Melchi, Levi, Matthat, Heli, Mary & Joseph\*, ,Jesus

Ham – Cush, Mizraim, Phut, and Cannan – Helped establish Africa and Cannan

Creation to Flood - Cain line = Adam • Cain • Enoch • Irad • Mehujael • Methusael • Lamech (Adah, Married Lamech and Zillah Married Lamech + Jabal, Jubal daughter ) •Tubal-Cain (first metal smith ((Azazel maybe?)) + Naamh (sister).

We already read about Adams probable relation with the city of Edom. Here are some theories of the plural for God used in Genesis.

"Let us make man..." (Genesis 1:26) - The plural "us" (and "our" in the phrase "in our image") is used. Recent scholarship[who?] is that it reflects the common Middle Eastern view of a supreme god (referred to in Genesis 1 by the generic noun "Elohim", god, which is itself in a plural form, rather than by his personal name of YHWH) surrounded by a divine court, the Sons of God (Heb. bene elohim).

I know some say it represents the holy trinity but I see that as the best answer they have. There is not yet man to have a son to complete the holy trinity. It is because there were multiple Gods with still a supreme in Anu. Anu is given a father much later by the Akkadians. The only reason I don't completely see Anu as the most high or God of the Universe what have you is that he is described as an Anunnaki or a leader of. Although the term or name Anunnaki represents offspring of Anu and Ki. For now Anu is the closest I can find and figure for the spot of most high.

If the Anunnaki were there and had the abilities they are said to have, I can imagine them being considered Gods or Deities in some.

Some claims of discordancy, supported, for instance, by the Orange Street Congregational Church and The British Israel World Federation, go that the British Royal Family originates from the kings of Scotland, which come from the kings of Argyleshire, which trace back to the kings of Ireland. Ultimately, according to British Israelism, a portion of the monarchy of Ireland which is linked with those of Britain starts with Tea Tephi, a supposed daughter of Zedekiah, last king of Judah. British Israelists argue that Tea Tephi was taken from Jerusalem to Ireland by the prophet Jeremiah. Once there, British Israelists argue she married Érimón and by him had a child named Íriel Fáid, who became the next High King of Ireland, and was succeeded by his son Ethriel, and so on until the British Royal Family is reached.

Another claim consists of descent from the Viking founder of the Norman dynasty, king Rollo, who married into certain European royalty which had lines tracing back to Joseph of Arimathea and, ultimately, to Adam and Eve.

### **Adam/Adapa & Eve abt. 5500-4500**

**Adam** (Hebrew: אָדָם, Arabic: آدم) is a figure in the Book of Genesis and the Qur'an. According to the creation myth of Abrahamic religions, he is the first human. In the Genesis creation narratives, he was created by Yahweh-Elohim ("Yahweh-God", the god of Israel), though the term "adam" can refer to both the first individual person, as well as to the general creation of humankind.

"Adam" (Hebrew אָדָם comes from the trilateral root אָדָם ( 'ADM ), meaning "red", "fair", "handsome". In the Book of Genesis, Adam occurs as a proper name in chapters 2-5. As a masculine noun, 'adam [3] means "man", "mankind" usually in a collective context as in humankind, and may also refer to the individual human. The noun 'adam is also the masculine form of the word adamah which means "ground" or "earth". It is related to the words: adom (red), admoni (ruddy), and dam (blood).]

**Adapa** was a mortal from a godly lineage, a son of Ea (Enki in Sumerian), the god of wisdom and of the ancient city of Eridu, who brought the arts of civilization to that city (from Dilmun, according to some versions). He broke the wings of Ninlil the South Wind, who had overturned his fishing boat, and was called to account before Anu. Ea, his patron god, warned him to apologize humbly for his actions, but not to partake of food or drink while he was in heaven, as it would be the food of death. Anu, impressed by Adapa's sincerity, offered instead the food of immortality, but Adapa heeded Ea's advice, refused, and thus missed the chance for immortality that would have been his.

Parallels can be drawn to the story of Genesis, where Adam and Eve are expelled from the Garden of Eden by God, who feared that they might eat from the Tree of Life, thus becoming immortal and divine.

Adapa is often identified as advisor (Priest) to the mythical first (antediluvian) king of Eridu, Alulim. In addition to his advisory duties, he served as a priest and exorcist, and upon his death took his place among the Seven Sages or Apkallū. (Apkallu, "sage", comes from Sumerian AB.GAL (Ab=water, Gal=Great) a reference to Adapa, the first sage's association with water.)

To me this is evidence that Adam/Adapa was the first Sumerian.

**Eve** – (Hebrew: חַוָּה, Ḥawwāh in Classical Hebrew, Khavah in Modern Israeli Hebrew, Arabic: حواء) was, according to the Canonical texts, the first woman and the second person created by God, (although Eve was preceded by Lilith in the Apocrypha)

Her name occurs only four times in the Bible, the first being Genesis 3:20: "And Adam called his wife's name Ḥawwāh; because she was the mother of all living" (a title previously held by the Babylonian creatrix Tiamat). In Vulgate she appears as Hava in the Old Testament, but Eva in the New Testament.

Mother Goddess references dates to over 20,000 years. This shows a possibility that our creation myth dates far older than previously thought.

**Lilith – (possibly Ninlil)**

Lilith (Hebrew: לילית; lilit, or lilith) is a character in Jewish mythology, found earliest in the Babylonian Talmud (completed between 500 and 700 AD/CE), who is generally thought to be related to a class of female demons Līlītu in Mesopotamian texts

In Jewish folklore, from the 8th–10th Century Alphabet of Ben Sira onwards Lilith becomes Adam's first wife, who was created at the same time and from the same earth as Adam. This contrasts with Eve, who was created from one of Adam's ribs. The legend was greatly developed during the Middle Ages, in the tradition of Aggadic midrashim, the Zohar and Jewish mysticism. In the 13th Century writings of Rabbi Isaac ben Jacob ha-Cohen, for example, Lilith left Adam after she refused to become subservient to him and then would not return to the Garden of Eden after she mated with archangel Samael. The resulting Lilith legend is still commonly used as source material in modern Western culture, literature, occultism, fantasy, and horror.

The Semitic root L-Y-L layil in Hebrew, as layl in Arabic, means "night". Talmudic and Yiddish use of Lilith follows Hebrew.

In Akkadian the terms lili and līlītu mean spirits. Some uses of līlītu are listed in The Assyrian Dictionary of the Oriental Institute of the University of Chicago (CAD, 1956, L.190), in Wolfram von Soden's Akkadisches Handwörterbuch (AHw, p. 553), and Reallexikon der Assyriologie (RLA, p. 47). The Sumerian she-demons lili have no etymologic relation to Akkadian līlu, "evening."

Archibald Sayce (1882) considered that Hebrew lilit (or lilith) Hebrew: לילית; and Akkadian: līlītu are from proto-Semitic. Charles Fossey (1902) has this literally translating to "female night being/demon", although cuneiform inscriptions exist where Līlīt and Līlītu refers to disease-bearing wind spirits. Another possibility is association not with "night", but with "wind", thus identifying the Akkadian Lil-itu as a loan from the Sumerian lil, "air" — specifically from Ninlil, "lady air", goddess of the south wind (and wife of Enlil) — and itud, "moon".

If you Google images of Lilith you will see the same Sumerian/Assyrian reliefs we saw earlier. Wikipedia shows this same relief in relation to Lilith.



Samael (Hebrew: סמאל) (also Sammael) is an important archangel in Talmudic and post-Talmudic lore, a figure who is accuser, seducer and destroyer, and has been regarded as both good and evil. It is said that he was the guardian angel of Esau and a patron of the Roman empire.

Adam is never given an age to when he had Cain only Seth (Gen 5:3).

Eve states she has gotten a man from the Lord not Adam (4:1).

**Cain abt. 5300BC-4300BC** Based on metallurgy and is inline with a connection to Enki

4000-3000BC more realistic

I find it interesting that the name Enki does not appear anywhere in the bible. That leads me to believe he could somehow be connected to Cain. He said to be the father of Agriculture which is again similar to Enki.

And Eve states she has gotten a man from the Lord. Cain is the true son of God in its purest form. His blood was chosen to rule over man. I suspect Cain innocent of his charge of murder. For one he never admits to the accusation. How could anyone lie to God? You cannot, it's that simple. When sentenced he rejects again. So who is Abel's real killer? Keep reading.

In the Hebrew Bible, Cain and Abel (Hebrew: קַיִן, הֶבֶל, Qayin, Hevel) (Arabic: قاييل, هبليل - Qābīl and Hābīl) are two sons of Adam and Eve. The Qur'an mentions the story, calling them the two sons of Adam (Arabic: آدم إيدني) only.

In the Greek New Testament, Cain is referred to as εκ του πονηρου. In at least one translation this is rendered "from the evil one", while others have "of the evil one." Some interpreters take this to mean that Cain was literally the son of the serpent in the Garden of Eden. A parallel idea can be found in Jewish tradition, that the serpent (Hebrew nahash נחש) from the Garden of Eden was father to firstborn Cain.

In all versions, Cain is a crop farmer and his younger brother Abel is a shepherd. Cain is portrayed as sinful, committing the first murder by killing his brother, after God has rejected his offerings of produce but accepted the animal sacrifices brought by Abel.

The Talmud gives more information in regards to Cain after he left Eden. It says he was given rest after a time of wandering. He settled down and married his sister (most likely) and had a son and named him Enoch because God gave Cain rest. Enoch would be similar to English "enough" as in enough wandering.

Mark of Cain – This refers to the mark that God placed on Cain so all could see and be warned he was an offspring of the Lord. Could this be a mark like suggested in movies or could it relate to something else. Could this relate to lighter colored eyes?

The Zohar, a Kabbalistic text, states that the mark of Cain was one of the twenty-two Hebrew letters of the Torah, although the Zohar's native Aramaic doesn't actually tell us which of the letters it was. Some

commentators, such as Rabbi Michael Berg in his English commentary on the Zohar, suggest that the mark of Cain was the letter vav (V).

I don't know why but I and I think many other people would generally think "X" would be the mark. It's used as the mark of evil everywhere else. I went and looked at the Hebrew alphabet it see if there is an "X" looking symbol. Low and behold I saw the letter א or Alef. The only one resembling an x. Come to find out it's the first letter of the alphabet. What are the odds of that? Again are we asked to again swallow another coincidence? Adam placed this letter to tell everyone Cain was from Adam, the first. Also notice the Alef is in many spellings of Deities.

Wikipedia - א - Alef or 'Ālep is the reconstructed name of the first letter of the Proto-Canaanite alphabet, continued in descended Semitic alphabets as Phoenician Aleph , Syriac 'Ālaph ܐ, Hebrew Aleph א, and Arabic 'Alif. [It phonetically sounds and looks like it could be related to the word Alpha...]

The oldest known copy of the Biblical narration is from the 1st century Dead Sea Scrolls. Cain and Abel also appear in a number of other texts, and the story is the subject of various interpretations. Abel, the first murder victim, is sometimes seen as the first martyr; while Cain, the first murderer, is sometimes seen as an ancestor of evil. A few scholars suggest the pericope may have been based on a Sumerian story representing the conflict between nomadic shepherds and settled farmers. Others think that it may refer to the days in which agriculture began to replace the ways of the hunter-gatherer.

The name Cain is identical to the Hebrew word (qyn) meaning spear or meaning to forge. Its occurs only once, in 2 Samuel 21:16

Related languages contain a root qyn, but this name comes most likely from the verb qana (2039), get, acquire, create, as used in Genesis 4:1 where the name Cain is either explained or played upon by Eve, "...I have acquired a man with YHWH."

The identical Hebrew root (qana) yields the derivation (qaneh), meaning some herb on a stalk or reed, which may explain the word for spear. This word for reed or stalk is quite common in the Bible. Most notable are its occurrences in the beautiful promise of Isaiah that a bruised reed will not brake (42:3) and its use as one of the four ingredients for the holy oil (Exodus 30:23).

**The holy anointing oil** (Hebrew: shemen "oil", ha-mishchah "of anointing" שמן המשחה), formed an integral part of the ordination of the priesthood and the high priest as well as in the consecration of the articles of the tabernacle (Exodus 30:26) and subsequent temples in Jerusalem. The primary purpose of anointing with the holy anointing oil was to cause the anointed persons or objects to become godesh – most holy [high](Exodus 30:29). Originally the oil was used exclusively for the priests and the Tabernacle articles but was later extended to include prophets and kings. The Kabbalist Rabbi Aryeh Kaplan in his annotated Torah translation, "The Living Torah", includes cannabis among several other possible interpretations of keneh-bosem as an ingredient in the holy anointing oil. In her Early Diffusion and Folk Uses of Hemp, Sula Benet identifies it as the hemp plant, or cannabis. In his pro—cannabis book Rowan Robison makes the claim that in 1980 etymologists at Hebrew University concluded that kineboism (keneh-bosem) was cannabis. (For more on the holy anointing oil refer to the back of the book.)

Cain went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden which leads to Mesopotamia.

The **Land of Nod** (Nimrod) (Hebrew: eret-Nod, נֹד אֶרֶץ) is a place in the Book of Genesis of the Hebrew Bible, located "on the east of Eden" (qidmat-'Eden), to which Cain chose to flee after murdering his brother Abel. According to Genesis 4:16:

The Hebrew word Eretz is very similar to Erech which is the Sumerian city Uruk, the second city built by Nimrod. Add this to the evidence that Cain was a founding Sumerian in Sumer Mesopotamia.

If we look into who built Uruk we find it was Enmerkar and according to the Sumerian king list, was the builder of Uruk in Sumer, and was said to have reigned for "420 years" (some copies read "900 years"). The king list adds that Enmerkar brought the official kingship with him from the city of E-ana after his father Mesh-ki-ang-gasher, son of Utu, had "entered the sea and disappeared."

Enmerkar is also known from a few other Sumerian legends, most notably Enmerkar and the Lord of Aratta, where a previous confusion of the languages of mankind is mentioned. In this account, it is Enmerkar himself who is called 'the son of Utu' (the Sumerian sun god). Aside from founding Uruk, Enmerkar is said here to have had a temple built at Eridu, and is even credited with the invention of writing on clay tablets, for the purpose of threatening Aratta into submission.

**Enmerkar and the Lord of Aratta** is a legendary Sumerian account, of preserved, early post-Sumerian copies, composed in the Neo-Sumerian period (ca. 21st century BC). It is one of a series of accounts describing the conflicts between Enmerkar, king of Unug-Kulaba (Uruk), and the unnamed king of Aratta (probably somewhere in modern Iran or Armenia). It is also notable for its strong parallels to the Tower of Babel narrative of Genesis.

At one point in the story, Enmerkar tells the messenger to recite the "Incantation of Nudimmud", a hymn imploring Enki to restore (or in some translations, to disrupt) the linguistic unity of the inhabited regions, named as Shubur, Hamazi, Sumer, Uri-ki (the region around Akkad), and the tland. This is further evidence that Enki is the Hebrew God.

"Nod" (נֹד) is the Hebrew root of the verb "to wander" (לִנְדוּד) and is possibly an etymological etiology intended to explain the nomadic lifestyle of Cain and his putative descendants, the Kenites. One interpretation of Genesis 4:16 is that Cain was cursed to wander the land forever, not that he was exiled to a "Land of Wanderers" otherwise absent from the Old Testament. Genesis 4:17 relates that after arriving in the Land of Nod, Cain's wife bore him a son, Enoch, in whose name he built the first city. Building a city proves he wasn't meant to be a wanderer.

I came across another name that may refer to Cain.

Kingu, also spelled Qingu, meaning "unskilled laborer," was a god in Babylonian mythology, and — after the murder of his father Apsu — the consort of the goddess Tiamat, his mother, who wanted to establish him as ruler and leader of all gods before she was slain by Marduk. Tiamat gave Kingu the 3 Tablets of Destiny, which he wore as a breastplate and which gave him great power. She placed him as the general of her army. Eventually, he was killed by the god Marduk to prevent his rise and his blood was used to create humankind. With his death, Marduk took the Tablets of Destiny and became ruler of the gods. Kingu's pivotal role is further described in the Babylonian creation myth, Enûma Elish.

Cain Was the first King of Sumer. East end of Eden is Mesopotamia. The dating on the first settlements is in that time frame 5000BC.

## Seth

Seth (Hebrew: שֵׁט, Standard Šet, Tiberian Šēṭ; Arabic: شَيْث Shith or Shiyth; "Placed; appointed"), in Judaism, Christianity and Islam, is the third listed son of Adam and Eve and brother of Cain and Abel, who are the only other of their children mentioned by name. According to Genesis 4:25, Seth was born after the slaying of Abel by Cain, and Eve believed God had appointed him as a replacement for Abel.

The name Shith is a close resemblance to Scythe or Scythians.

In Gnosticism, Seth is seen as a replacement given by God for Abel, whom Cain had slain. It is said that late in life, Adam gave Seth secret teachings that would become the kabbalah. The Zohar refers to Seth as "ancestor of all the generations of the tzaddikim" (Hebrew: righteous ones).

In the Antiquities of the Jews, Josephus refers to Seth as virtuous and of excellent character, and reports that his descendants invented the wisdom of the heavenly bodies, and built the "pillars of the sons of Seth", two pillars inscribed with many scientific discoveries and inventions, notably in astronomy. They were built by Seth's descendants based on Adam's prediction that the world would be destroyed at one time by fire and another time by global flood, in order to protect the discoveries and be remembered after the destruction.

The paragraph above tells me that Seth's descendants were also a part of the fallen angels with all this talk of knowledge learned. It mentions nothing of metal like Cain's lineage but Astronomy. Is it possible that the Patriarchs or descendant of, were the fallen angels? It would bring light to the reason the book of Enoch was located in front of Genesis. We will cover Enoch's book later. The Teacher of Astronomy was Barâqjâl. Some scholars believe that Baraqijal is a Sanat Kumara.

Sanat Kumara is an "advanced being" at the ninth level of initiation who is regarded as the Lord or Regent of Earth and of humanity, and the head of the Spiritual Hierarchy of Earth. It is believed by authors that he is the founder of the Great White Brotherhood, which is composed of Ascended Masters and volunteers from other worlds who have joined together to advance spiritual evolution on Earth.

The Great White Brotherhood, in belief systems akin to Theosophical and New Age, are said to be supernatural beings of great power that spread spiritual teachings through selected humans. The members of the Brotherhood may be known as the Masters of the Ancient Wisdom or the Ascended Masters or Fallen Angels.

Initiation is a concept in Theosophy that there are nine levels of spiritual development that beings that live on Earth can progress upward through. Within these levels, there are four basic levels of spiritual development that human beings on Earth progress through as they reincarnate, although evil acts may cause bad karma which may cause one to temporarily regress. It is believed that when souls have advanced to the fourth level of initiation, they have reached enlightenment and have no further need to

reincarnate. According to C.W. Leadbeater, Initiation is a process by which "we try to develop ourselves not that we may become great and wise, but that we may have the power and knowledge to work for humanity to the best effect."

This responsibility is parallel to the responsibility of the Angels... So what Leadbeater is saying is that we all have the ability to not only ascend to Heaven but even rise to Angel status. This theory fits with most modern views. Jesus of Nazareth gave the most and *rose* the most.

Seth only had one child Enos. After Enos was born it is stated that man began to call upon the Lord. This is not supposed to be taken in a good way. Call upon the lord meaning to temp. Does that make Enos a bad seed? In the bible only the first born are mentioned even though it states they begot sons and daughters after the first born. This is giving way to first born significance. If this is true again why is Cain and his lineage forgotten about. Furthermore Cain being the first born it would be assumed he would have dominance over Seth or more powerful.

Here are Seth's descendants to Noah.

**Enos** - "Mortal frailty", from anash, "sick", "frail", "mournful", "melancholy", "wicked". By analogy to anashim (cf. ben Yehuda, Aramaic Enosh in Daniel), may denote "peoples", alluding to the spreading forth of the population in his day.

**Cainan** - "Habitation", "possession", "lot" or "Smith"; from primitive root qen, "birdsnest". [I never read any bird relation in Cain's root origin? Maybe the name in regards to "birdsnest" could refer to the home of the Anzu bird or Siris the Goddess bird.

If we look at other resources we find other names for the son of Enos. That or it's a separate child he had. The name is Barakiel, listed as a watcher or fallen angel pending on your point of view in the Book of Enoch.

**Mahalaleel** - "God [be] praised", from primitive root "shining forth" and El, "God".

**Jared** - "Descent", from primitive verb "come down", "prostrate", perhaps alluding to the Watchers that wrongfully descended from heaven among men in his day and led them astray in the Book of Enoch. [again we see more wrong doing coming from Seth's seed. According to the Book of Enoch, Mahalaleel named [his son] Jared "descent" because during his lifetime the angels of the Lord who were called Watchers descended to earth to teach mankind and to do what is just and upright upon the earth". It's interesting to see the angels of knowledge being looked at in two completely different lights. Maybe it falls back on God wanting us to be as pure as possible, or even as primitive as possible.

**Enoch** - "Dedication", "discipling", "teaching", from primitive root meaning "train up".

**Mathuselah** - Two alternative etymologies are suggested: "[His] death shall bring to pass", from muth, "death", and shelach, "send forth"; - this translation is uncertain and it is also suggested that the name may come from root words meaning "death" and "to send forth." In this case is taken to be a prophetic reference to the Deluge; and it is notable that Methuselah is recorded as having died in the same year as the Deluge came [Masoretic text] and described extra-canonically as having died seven days prior to the

coming of the Deluge [Rashi]. The idea that Methuselah's death was a prerequisite before the Deluge was sent dates back at least to the Babylonian Targum [Sanhedrin 108]

"man of the dart", "spear", "sword", from math, "man", and shelach, "sword"; or "man sent forth"; or "from him sent forth", from me-otho, "from him". - this translation is more commonly espoused by modern translators.

**Lamech** - "Captive", "slave", "pauper", as a reversal of the letters in the root Melekh ("king"). Also suggested to mean "Conqueror" or "powerful" by relationship to the same root.

I found some interesting information that brings light to the coincidences found in both lines of Cain and Seth.

**Seth to Cain**

Form critics consider the two lines as corruptions of one tradition. Both the similarities and the differences between lines are significant and do not admit simple explanation:

Sethite line	Cainite line (Kenite)
Seth	Yahweh
Enos ( <i>mortal</i> )	Adam ( <i>mankind</i> )
Kennan	Cain
Mahalaleel	Enoch
Jared	Irada
Enoch	Mehujael
Methuselah	"Methuselah" (per Septuagint)
Lamech	Lamech

I could see the Lord getting mad if Seth and his descendants exalt themselves higher than should have been.

Robert Best suggests that the sequence of Enoch and Mehujael are reversed in Genesis 4 and similarities in the following table suggest a common source.

Genesis 5	Genesis 4
Kennan	Cain
Mahalalel	Mehujael
Jared	Irada
Enoch	Enoch
Methuselah	Methushael
Lamech	Lamech

With all the names to bring forth to a child I think it may be a little too coincidental to have so many similarities. For instance what are the odds of a name like Lamech residing in two bloodlines at the same time in the same region? We know many changes were made during the Nicene council. They could have done or changed anything or everything. We do know many people were mad. Would it be crazy to think these two bloodlines are actually one in the same?

Maybe Seth looked up to his older brother Cain. So much so many of his descendants were named after Cain's bloodline. Why would that be? If Cain and his bloodline were Kings it would make sense.

If we look into history Cain is said to have built great cities. If he built them he would rule them. Especially considering him being labeled "evil, murderer".

### **Seth to Sumer**

Both the Sethite line and the antediluvian Sumerian king list have ten names prior to a flood and speak of exceptional longevity that significantly diminishes after the flood. However, tentative homologies between the names on the two lists, besides possibly Adamu (Adapa) and Adam, are matters of dispute. But it brings forth more evidence linking the Antediluvian patriarchs to the Sumerians.

I think it there has to be something being purposely left out of the bible. It just doesn't make enough sense by itself. And its origins only date back to 1500BC. We have so much more information that we have discovered to prove we were here and very established prior to this date.

Enos – People started to invoke the name of the lord around his birth. This lines up with the Angels coming down from heaven and taking all the women they wanted and having children. This points directly to the Fallen Angels. Maybe Enos was one of the Giants or monsters talked about in Genesis?

This is my view.

Sethite line	Cainite line (Kenite)	
Seth	Cain	
Enos ( <i>mortal</i> )	Enoch	
Kennan	Irada	
Mahalaleel	Mehujael	
Jared	Enoch	
Line dies in flood	"Methuselah" (per Septuagint)	
Lamech & Ada	Lamech & Zillah	Lamech & Betenos
Jabal and Jubal	Tubal Cain	Noah
	Japheth	Shem / Ham

I see evidence of Seth's line being corrupt starting with Enos and ending with Jared. I see no reason to demonize Cain for killing his brother when the bible goes on from genesis mentioning in detail mass killing. Killing that would take place within the so called Seth or Shem bloodline. Maybe the bibles had its info rearranged to keep from looking like God saves the murderers (Cain) descendants even if falsely accused.

The other likely possibility is that Cains lineage is completely made up or fabricated. It is thought that Seths lineage married into Cains lineage. Seth has been said to produce the men and cain to produce the women. This is closely aligned with the story of Enki and Enlil. Enki had many daughters that married Enlils many Sons. This corosponds into the bible as the Sons of God had offspring with the daughters of God and produced Giants or man of reknown. Enlils Sons have been elevated to Gods of the Moon and Sun while Enki's daughts are more talked about as breaders or so to speak.

This would make sense considering the Sons of God were forbidden to fornicate with the daughters of men because they were "unclean". This could refer to desese possibly or deformaties when mixing races. Maybe these deformaties were as simple as mixed color and viewed at from an old school thought of interracial unions being a bad thing for whatever reason.

Maybe the key to the answer is finding out who Lamech is. From Wikipedia-

**Lamech (the first)** ( /'leɪmɛk/; Hebrew: לִמְךָ) is a character in the genealogies of Adam in the Book of Genesis. He is the sixth generation descendant of Cain (Genesis 4:18); his father was named Methusael, and he was responsible for the "Song of the Sword." He is also noted as the first polygamist mentioned in the Bible, taking two wives, Ada and Tselah. He is not

**Lamech (the second)** is the eighth generation descendant of Seth (Genesis 5:25), the son of Methuselah and the father of Noah (Genesis 5:29), in the genealogy of Seth in Genesis 5. In Genesis 5:12-25, Lamech was a son of Methuselah who was a grandson of Jared who was a grandson of Kennan descended from Adam. to be confused with the Lamech in Genesis 5. Genesis 5:28-31 records that Lamech was 182 years old at the birth of Noah, and lived for another 595 years after this, placing Lamech's age at death at 777 years, just a few years before the Flood using the Masoretic chronology. With such numbers in this genealogical account, Adam was still alive for about the first 50 (56) years of Lamech's life.

Not only are we fed the idea that there were two separate Lamechs, now we are supposed to believe they both had father with so close to identical names. The Age of 777 is clearly made up. King James version the number 777 was the vengeance people would face if they killed Lamech. This shows obvious variations. So why are we meant to assume everything else in the bible is 100% correct?

I would list more of Cain's descendants but there is no info on them worth mentioning. There again is so little info it seems suspicious. Looking for information on Enoch, Cain's first born ends quickly. How can history have forgotten information on Enoch the first son of the first son? This is all Wikipedia offers for info –

Enoch, son of Cain, [1], after whom Cain named the first city he founded, is not the same as the Enoch (Genesis 5:18) who was an ancestor of Noah.

This Enoch was a son of Cain, grandson of Adam, and father of Irad.

The Lord had punished Cain by condemning him to wander the earth.

What type of cover up could or would go so far as to still reframe from adding any historical info on Adams first born descendants? From what I've seen the original descendants of Seth have the most to hide or at least the most to explain. There was a city built after Enoch and still no information...

**Tubal-Cain** is an individual mentioned in the Hebrew Bible, in Genesis 4:22. He was a descendant of Cain, the son of Lamech and Zillah, and the brother of Naamah. Rashi interprets the name to mean "he who spices the craft of Cain."

[Naamah is the wife of Noah. This gives more credence to Tubal-Cain surviving the flood. Furthermore it proves in fact that the blood of Cain lived on in Noah's sons. Maybe Noah's wife actually brought the crown blood to Noah's line? Another way to look at things is if Tubal Cain's blood and Noah's blood (blood of Cain and Seth) mixed it would produce the most Nobel lineage possible. Maybe he wasn't saved at all but his sons were target of savior. I now question the very idea of Noah being a descendant of Seth]

Ancestors of Tubal-Cain

Tubal Cain (Tobalkin the Vulcan, MES-KALAM-DUG) [13] Lamech (=Zillah) [12] Methusael (=Edna?) [11] Mehujael (=?) [10] Irad (=Baraka?) [9] Enoch (=Edna?) [8] Cain (=Luluwa) [7] Enki and Eve [6] Enki and Nin-khursag [5] Anu and Antu (or Ki) [4] Anshar and Kishar [3] Lahmu and Lahamu [2] Tiamat and Absu [1]

Tubal Cain married Nin-banda and they had two children, sons Ham and Japheth (Iapetus) -- who married Adelsis (and Ascended into Anatolia)

It is not clear why he has a double-barreled name. Gordon Wenham suggests that the name "Cain" means "smith" (which would anticipate the remarks about his metal-working skill), or that he is called "Tubal Cain" in order to distinguish him from the other Tubal, the son of Japheth

Genesis 4:22 says that Tubal-Cain was the "forger of all instruments of bronze and iron" (ESV) or an "instructor of every artificer in brass and iron" (KJV). Although this may mean he was a metal smith, a comparison with verses 20 and 21 suggests that he may have been the very first artificer in brass and iron. T. C. Mitchell suggests that he "discovered the possibilities of cold forging native copper and meteoric iron." Tubal-Cain has even been described as the first chemist.

In The Antiquities of the Jews Flavius Josephus says that "Tubal exceeded all men in strength, and was very expert and famous in martial performances, ... and first of all invented the art of working brass."



Tubal-Cain in his forge. Tapestry in the Musée de Cluny.

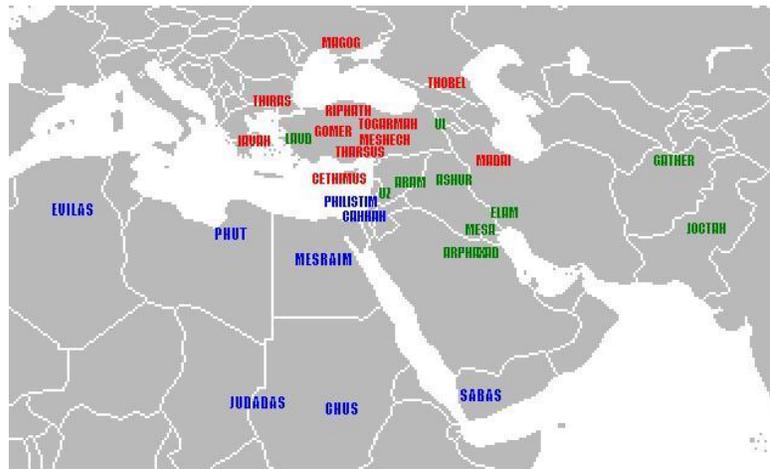
There is no doubt to Tubal-Cain's racial traits. This discredits people that say Cain's curse is black skin which I think is crazy.

Others connect Tubal-Cain's work to making weapons of war. Rashi notes that he "spiced and refined the Cain's craft to make weapons for murderers." This would make sense if Cain's craft was murder or killing in general. I looked at the definition to the word Tubal and of course I found Japheth's son but it points to

racial traits in Europe! So the name Tubal-Cain could refer to Cain's Lineage living on, surviving the flood and migrating to Europe. Here is the definition for Tubal.

## The forgotten lineage

**Japheth** – Japheth, Apollo, Odin, /'dʒeɪfɛθ/ (Hebrew יָפֶֿתֿ, Yapheth, Modern Hebrew: Yafet; Greek Ἰάφεθ, Turkish Yafes, lapheth, Latin Iafeth or Iapetus, Arabic يافث) is one of the sons of Noah in the Abrahamic tradition. In Arabic citations, his name is normally given as Yafeth bin Nuh (Japheth son of Noah).



According to Josephus you can see the descendants of Ham in blue, Shem is green and Japheth in red.

The Bible doesn't give much info on Him. Outside the bible I find all kinds of information. He is said to have sailed the Mediterranean Sea settling in Spain giving name to the Iberian peninsula after his son Iber. His son Magog settled Ireland then Sweden as its first king...

Gomer: Armenians, Cimmerians, Scythians, Cimbri, Welsh (Cymru), Irish, Germans, Huns, Franks, Pashtuns, Turks.

Magog: Scythians, Slavs, Mongols, Hungarians (Magyar), Irish, Finns.

Madai: Medes, Indo-Iranians, Mitanni, Mannai, Persian, Tajiks, Balochis, Pashtuns, Talishis, Mazandaric, Sengesaris and Tati. According to the Book of Jubilees (10:35-36), Madai had married a daughter of Shem, and preferred to live among Shem's descendants, rather than dwell in Japheth's allotted inheritance beyond the Black Sea; so he begged his brothers-in-law, Elam, Asshur and Arphaxad, until he finally received from them the land that was named after him, Media.

Javan: Greeks (Ionians)

Tubal: Tabal, Tibareni, Georgians, Italics, Iberians, Basques

Tiras: Thracians, Getae, Goths, Jutes, Teutons, Etruscans

Meshech: Phrygians, Illyrians, Caucasian Iberia, Russians, Georgians

I think it's interesting to see the sons of Japheth speaking the Indo-European language. Here is a list of them.

**Europe:** Balts ·Slavs ·Albanians ·Italics ·Celts ·Germanic peoples ·Greeks · Paleo-Balkans (Illyrians ·Thracians ·Dacians) ·

**Asia:** Anatolians (Hittites, Luwians) ·Armenians ·Indo-Iranians (Iranians ·Indo-Aryans) ·Tocharians

Why would the sons of Japheth speak a different language than his brothers Ham and Shem?

The Sons of Japheth were considered Gods. Here are them and their children.

Gomer – Ashkenaz, Riphath, Togarmah

Magog - Baath (Boath), Jobhath, Fathochta, Suenno (ancestor of the Swedes), Gethar (or Gog, ancestor of the Goths), Ubbo (who later ruled the Swedes and built Uppsala), Thor may be Magog's younger brother Tiras and German

Madai

Javan – Elishah, Tarshish, Kittim, Dodanim

Tubal -Tarragona. Iber, Semptofail

Meshech

Tiras

In Genesis 9:27 Noah has God enlarge Japheth. This would explain the giants you read about. Genesis talks of them being around before and after the flood. Josephus subsequently detailed the nations supposed to have descended from the seven sons of Japheth. Among the nations various later writers have attempted to assign to them are as follows: We find many legends concerning Japheth. Some say that he settled Ireland. And he is said to have red hair. And even another that he is actually the son of Tubal Cain. Which would keep the red hair heredity connection. His eldest son Gomer had a son and named him Ashkenaz. Again this name contains the root word kena or Cain...

Japhetic and Caucasian

The term Caucasian as a racial label for Europeans derives in part from the assumption that the tribe of Japheth developed its distinctive racial characteristics in the Caucasus area, having migrated there from Mount Ararat before populating Europe. In the same vein, Georgian nationalist histories associated Japheth's sons with certain ancient tribes of the Caucasus area, called Tubals (Tabals, Tibarenoi in Greek) and Meshechs (Meshekhs/Mosokhs, Moschoi in Greek), who they claimed represented ancient pre-Indo-European and non-Semitic, possibly "Proto-Iberian", tribes of Asia Minor of the 3rd-1st millennia's BC. This theory influenced the use of the term Japhetic in the linguistic theories of Nikolai Marr (see below).

We will be looking at the language tree later in this book. I suspect the original Sumerians were a Proto European speaking people that hadn't mastered writing and there for no written proof.

During the eighteenth and nineteenth century the Biblical statement that "God shall enlarge Japheth" (Genesis 9:27) was used by some Christians as a justification for the "enlargement" of European territories through Imperialism, which was interpreted as part of God's plan for the world. I look at the enlargement of Japheth as literal evidence of there being giants. And it lends credibility to the stories of Titans in Greek mythology, the land settled by biblical giants.

lapetus the Titan has (for example, by Robert Graves) been equated with Japheth (יָפֶֿתֿ), the son of Noah, based on the similarity of their names and on old Jewish traditions, that held Japheth as the ancestor of the Greeks, the Slavs, the Italics, the Teutons, the Dravidians etc. (see Josephus, Antiquities of the Jews). Similarly, Ham, son of Noah, was equated with "Jupiter Ammon", i.e. the Egyptian god Amun.

An interesting question arose when considering all this info. That is why did Japheth leave the holy land? Not only him but his whole familys' lineage. And not only did he take his family away from the area but he took them as far away as they could get. Maybe they were exiled but if so why? Maybe they were threatened?

The following are the sons of Japheth and the regions in which they settled.

**Gomer or Gog** First son of Japheth is accredited to giving rise to the, Armenians, Cimmerians, Scythians, Cimbri, Welsh (Cymru), Irish, Germans, Huns, Franks, Turks. Ashkani Jews make their appearance again and are said to descend from Ashkanaz, son of Gomer

To me this looks like an ongoing Surname. We have the name Tubal and his grandfather is Tubal Cain to Gomer the first born of Japheth and to Ashkenaz. The root Kena we cover already to refer to Cain any way you cut the truth.

Gomer (גֹּמֶר, Standard Hebrew Gómer, Tiberian Hebrew Gōmer, pronounced [go' meʁ]) was the eldest son of Japheth (and of the Japhetic line), and father of Ashkenaz, Riphath, and Togarmah, according to the "Table of Nations" in the Hebrew Bible, (Genesis 10).

The eponymous Gomer, "standing for the whole family," as the compilers of the Jewish Encyclopedia expressed it, is also mentioned in Book of Ezekiel 38:6 as the ally of Gog, the chief of the land of Magog.

**Ashkenaz**, In the Bible, is Gomer's first son, brother of Riphath and Togarmah (Gen. 10:3, 1 Chronicles 1:6), thereby a Japhetic descendant of Noah. A kingdom of Ashkenaz is called together with Ararat and Minni against Babylon (Jer. 51:27). There is a theory of Isaac Asimov that biblical Askhenaz (אַשְׁכְּנַז) arose from Ashkūz (אַשְׁכּוּז) (= the Scythians) by an old misreading of ך (nun) for ם (vav). Ashkenaz is often identified with the Scythians and Sarmatians, due in part to the use of the name "Ashkuz" (Saka) for the Scythians in Assyrian Akkadian inscriptions. It may also refer to the Phrygians, who according to Homer's Iliad settled around Lake Ascania.

**Riphath** ("ree-fath") - "a crusher", Gomer's second son (Gen. 10:3, 1 Chronicles 1:6), supposed by Josephus to have been the ancestor of the Paphlagonia. Pliny calls Riphath "Riphaci", and mentions a

group of mountains named after him, the Rhiphaean range. Melo calls him "Riphaces", and Solinus "Piphlataci".

Some Irish traditions say Riphath is the ancestor of the Celts. It is also thought that Riphath may have lived among his brother. His last name would be Redpath, Ridpath or Reidpath, or an alternate spelling would be Diphath (In Hebrew, Ds and Rs are often confused with each other because of orthographic similarity).

This name also corresponds with Rephaim. In the Hebrew Bible, "Rephaim" can describe an ancient "race" of giants. To add Anak is said to be a Rephaim. If we look at Anak or Anakim we read the descendants of Anak come from the Nephilim which are a race of Giants.

**Togarmah** son of Gomer (Hebrew: תוגרמה/Togarmah ; Armenian: Թորգոմ/ T'orgom ; Georgian: თარგამოს/T'argamos; also Togarma) third son of Gomer, and grandson of Japheth, brother of Ashkenaz and Riphath (Genesis 10:3). He is held to be either the ancestor of the peoples of the South Caucasus (the Georgians and the Armenians). In native Armenian language, Armenians still call themselves "Hayer" and their county "Hayastan" (the land of Hayk) after their founder Haik who was son of Togarmah according to the both above mentioned Georgian and Armenian historians.

**Magog:** Magog, Hebrew מגוג, Greek Μαγωγ, [ ma'gog ], is the second of the seven sons of Japheth mentioned in the Table of Nations in Genesis 10. It may represent Hebrew for "from Gog", though this is far from certain.

3 sons - Baath (Boath), Jobhath, and Fathochta

Magog is often associated with apocalyptic traditions, mainly in connection with Ezekiel 38 and 39 which mentions "Gog of the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal" (Ezek 38:2 NIV); on the basis of this mention, "Gog and Magog" over time became associated with each other as a pair. Ezekiel 39, 39 talk of God bringing his wrath upon Magog. Why would God take this vengeance his own people of Japheth son of Noah???

Ezek 38 again speaks in a language that I take to show more proof of Gog being a brother to Isreal

God hid is his face from Cain in Gen 4:14. Ezek 39:29- The lord mentions not hiding his face from Magog anymore. This again would make sense if he is from Cain's bloodline.

Josephus identified the offspring of Magog as the Scythians, a name used in antiquity for peoples north of the Black Sea. According to him, the Greeks called Scythia Magogia (Ant., bk. I, 6).



Illustration of Magog as the first king of Sweden, from Johannes Magnus' *Gothorum Suenorumque*, 1554 ed. You can see he is holding the same type of ball and crucifix that Saint Ferdinand III was holding.

The holy Bible mentions none of Magog's offspring. Jordanes' *Getica* (551) mentions Magog as ancestor of the Goths, as does the *Historia Brittonum*, but Isidore of Seville (c. 635) asserts that this identification was popular "because of the similarity of the last syllable" (*Etymologiae*, IX, 89). Johannes Magnus (1488–1544) stated that Magog migrated to Scandinavia (via Finland) 88 years after the flood, and that his five sons were Suenno (ancestor of the Swedes), Gethar (or Gog, ancestor of the Goths), Ubbo (who later ruled the Swedes and built Uppsala), Thor, and German. Magnus' accounts became accepted at the Swedish court for a long time, and even caused the dynastic numerals of the Swedish monarchs to be renumbered accordingly. Queen Christina of Sweden reckoned herself as number 249 in a list of kings going back to Magog. Magnus also influenced several later historians such as Daniel Juslenius (1676–1752), who derived the roots of the Finns from Magog.

According to several mediaeval Irish chronicles, most notably the *Auraicept na n-Éces* and *Lebor Gabála Éirenn*, the Irish race are a composite including descendants of Japheth's son Magog from "Scythia". Baath (Boath), Jobhath, and Fathochta are the three sons of Magog. Fenius Farsa, Partholón, and Nemed are among Magog's descendants. Magog was also supposed to have had a grandson called Heber, whose offspring spread throughout the Mediterranean.

Heber as we read earlier was a Kenite! This is another path leading to the first and original human, Cain.

There is also a medieval Hungarian legend that says the Huns, as well as the Magyars, are descended from twin brothers named Hunor and Magor (Gomer and Magog) respectively, who lived by the sea of Azov in the years after the flood, and took wives from the Alans. The version of this legend in the 14th century *Chronicon Pictum* equates this Magor with Magog, son of Japheth. Scythians, Slavs, Mongols, Hungarians (Magyar), Irish, Finns, Pamiris, - Now this character interests me. He is said to be the originator of the Irish race. This is written in many places. The Kingdom even devotes its origins to Gog and Magog.

If Japheth and his descendants settled Europe and the British Islands then wouldn't that make all of those settlements Semitic so to speak or from God just as Shem and Ham? The only reason there is, is because they were not from Noah. They were descendants of Tubal Cain and his lineage. They may have been the

first Jews to be forced out of the holy land. Forced out by the Semites who condemned their lineage. That's the reason the Semites had no interest in their inclusion into the bible. They were superior in every way being the ones to develop metal work, the arts, higher thinking and therefore a threat. Let them not forget there is more than one lineage from God and they are the Kenites.

Are the Kenites the watchers, the ones who have been looking after mankind since his beginnings? Or are they the ones who have brought about its destruction? Given the info from the bible or lack thereof I'm sure most would think the latter. I'm not so quick to pick. This is one of the many questions I have concerning the Bible and we will address later.

**Suenno or Sueno or Sin** The eldest son of Magog is given credit to the ancestry of the Swedish nation. I found a couple close relations to Sumerian worship.

Sin (Akkadian: Su'en, Sîn) or Nanna (Sumerian: DŠEŠ.KI, DNANNA) was the god of the moon in Mesopotamian mythology. Nanna is a Sumerian deity, the son of Enlil and Ninlil, and became identified with Semitic Sin and god of the moon. The two chief seats of Nanna's/Sin's worship were Ur in the south of Mesopotamia and Harran in the north.

Here we see our first Sumerian and Semitic worship mixing. If Suenno is Semetic or Sumerian Sin or Nanna then we can relate Magog to Enlil and that would make Gog – Enki. That in turn would make Japheth, Anu.

**Madai** (Hebrew: מַדַּי, pronounced [ma'da.i]; Greek: Μηδος, [mɛ:'dos]) is a son of Japheth and one of the 16 grandsons of Noah in the Book of Genesis of the Hebrew Bible. Biblical scholars have identified Madai with various nations, from the Mitanni of early records, to the Iranian Medes of much later records. The Medes, reckoned to be his offspring by Josephus and most subsequent writers, were also known as Madai, including in both Assyrian and Hebrew sources. The Kurds still maintain traditions of descent from Madai.

Madai gave rise to the Medes, Indo-Iranians, Mitanni, Mannai, Persian, Tajiks, Balochis, Talishis, Mazandarans, Sengesaris and Tati. According to the Book of Jubilees (10:35-36), Madai had married a daughter of Shem, and preferred to live among Shem's descendants, rather than dwell in Japheth's allotted inheritance beyond the Black Sea; so he begged his brothers-in-law, Elam, Asshur and Arphaxad, until he finally received from them the land that was named after him, Media.

Again here we see a son of Japheth settling the land of Midian. The Priest of Midian whose name was Jethro was a Kenite. His Daughter married Moses. At what point to you throw away coincidence?

**Midian** (Hebrew: מִדְיָן), Madyan (Arabic: مَدْيَن), or Madiam (Greek: Μαδιάμ, Μαδιανίτης for a Midianite) is a geographical place and a people mentioned in the Bible and in the Qur'an. It is believed to be in northwest Saudi Arabia on the east shore of the Gulf of Aqaba and the northern Red Sea. Some scholars believe it to be somewhere in or around Sudan as the Bible itself is unclear at times.

Religion

The Midianites through their apparent religious-political connection with the Moabites are thought to have worshipped a multitude of gods, including Baal-peor and the Queen of Heaven, Ashteroth. An Egyptian temple of Hathor at Timna continued to be used during the Midianite occupation of the site. However, whether Hathor or some other deity was the object of devotion during this period is impossible to ascertain.

Some historians suggest that the worship of Yahweh originated in pre-Israelite peoples of the Levant region, specifically in Midian. The Hebrew Bible mentions that Moses first encountered God as a burning bush in Midian. An Egyptian inscription also relates the Shasu, who are described as living south of Palestine, with the name YHW.

**Javan:** Javan (Hebrew יָוָן, Standard Hebrew Yavan, Tiberian Hebrew Yāwān) was the fourth son of Noah's son Japheth according to the "Table of Nations" (Genesis chapter 10) in the Hebrew Bible. Flavius Josephus states the traditional view that this individual was the ancestor of the Greek people.

Also serving as the Hebrew name for Greece or Greeks in general, Yavan or (Tiberian) Yāwān (יָוָן) is probably cognate with the name of the eastern Greeks, the Ionians (Greek *īōnes*, earlier *īa(w)ones*). The Greek race has been known by cognate names throughout the Eastern Mediterranean and beyond—even in Sanskrit (*yavana*). In Greek mythology, the eponymous forefather of the Ionians is similarly called Ion, a son of Apollo (Japheth).

If we remember reading earlier about my last name (Johnson) we read how the etymology of “John” relates back to the Greeks and here in the roots of the Greeks we see the names covered earlier.

John - From Latin *lōhannēs* (variant of *lōannēs*), from New Testament Greek Ἰωάννης (*lōannēs*), contraction from Hebrew יְהוֹחָנָן (Johanan) *Jōhānān*, perhaps from a former יְהוֹחָנָן (Yehochanan) *Jəhōhānān*, meaning "God is gracious".

Ionannes – Etymology - From Ancient Greek Ἰωάννης (*lōannēs*), contraction from Hebrew יְהוֹחָנָן (*Jōhānān*), perhaps from a former *Jəhōhānān*, meaning "God is gracious" or God has favored.

**Meshech** In the Bible, (מֶשֶׁח [me'jex] "price" or "precious") is named as a son of Japheth in Genesis 10:2 and 1 Chronicles 1:5. May have given rise to the Phrygians, Illyrians, Caucasian Iberia, Russians and Georgians.

Another Meshech is named as a son of Aram in 1 Chronicles 1:17 (corresponding to the form Mash in Genesis 10). Mash could relate back to Shamash or UTU God of the sun.

**Tiras**, Thor, Perun (Cyrillic: Перун) was, according to Genesis 10 and Chronicles 1, the last-named son of Japheth who is otherwise unmentioned in the Hebrew Bible. According to the Book of Jubilees, the inheritance of Tiras consisted of four large islands in the ocean.

Perun is Slavic Thor. I noticed the Cyrillic name “Nepyh”. Nepyh obviously relates to “The Nephilim” being plural who are the offspring of the sons of God.

Josephus wrote that Tiras became ancestor of the "Thirasians" (Thracians) — a "flame-haired" (red or blond haired) people according to Xenophanes. Tiras or Tyras in antiquity was also the name of the Dniester river, and of a Greek colony situated near its mouth; the native inhabitants of the surrounding

region Tyragetae. The Getae were one of the major components of the Thracians (Herodotus 4.93, 5.3), who the Greeks held to descend from the eponymous Thrax.

Some, including Noah Webster, have suggested that Tiras was worshiped by his descendants as Thor, the god of thunder, equating both these forms with the *Θουρος* (Thouros) mentioned by Homer as the "Ares (Mars) of the Thracians". The Icelandic saga Prose Edda names Thor (or Tror) as a fair-haired chieftain ancestral to the Germanic peoples, and a king of Thrace.



In Norse mythology, Thor (from Old Norse Þórr) is a hammer-wielding god associated with thunder, lightning, storms, oak trees, strength, the protection of mankind, and also hallowing, healing, and fertility. The cognate deity in wider Germanic mythology and paganism was known in Old English as *Punor* and in Old High German as *Donar* (runic *þonar* *𐀓𐀆𐀗𐀚*), stemming from a Common Germanic *\*Punraz* (meaning "thunder").

Ultimately stemming from Proto-Indo-European religion, Thor is a prominently mentioned god throughout the recorded history of the Germanic peoples, from the Roman occupation of regions of Germania, to the tribal expansions of the Migration Period, to his high popularity during the Viking Age, when, in the face of the process of the Christianization of Scandinavia, emblems of his hammer, *Mjöl*nir, were worn in defiance and Norse pagan personal names containing the name of the god bear witness to his popularity. Into the modern period, Thor continued to be acknowledged in rural folklore throughout Germanic regions. Thor is frequently referred to in place names, the day of the week Thursday ("Thor's day") bears his name, and names stemming from the pagan period containing his own continue to be used today.

As you can read you see how things including religion change. Here we see Thor the Son of Magog or son of Japheth being treated as a pagan deity when he is holder of a true God Blood.

Theories – Some scholars have attempted to link Old Norse Nanna (Sin, Moon God) with the Sumerian goddess Inanna, the goddess Nannar/Babylonian Ishtar, or the Phrygian goddess Nana, mother of the god Attis. Scholar Rudolf Simek opines that identification with Inanna, Nannar or Nana is "hardly likely" due to the large distances in time and location between the figures. Scholar Hilda Ellis Davidson says that while "the idea of a link with Sumerian Inanna , 'Lady of Heaven', was attractive to early scholars" the notion "seems unlikely."

If we are to believe that Thor is the son of Japheth than that would make Japheth, Odin... I investigated this theory along with many others but to start I have noticed a couple similarities while studying the Norse mythology. Just as I have explained many similarities so far I still continue to find more.

In Norse Mythology there is a god Nanna. This name also appears in Sumerian Mythology as well. The difference is one is a woman and the other a man. There are theories that link the two but many think there is too great a time span between two for a relation. but from what I have read and written, I think it is entirely possible that the two are in fact the same. If the Norse people are the descendants of Magog who is descended from the original patriarchs why would you think they are different? Stories survive multiple millennia and we have to expect some aspect to change. And we know men were lifted to the ranks of Gods. Once we add in the very possible fact the Sumerians could be southern Kurgans whom could very well be the oldest PIE or proto indo Europeans but in this case, minus the Indo. I think it's entirely possible that Nanna in Norse and Nanna in Sumerian are one in the same.

Another similarity is the names Havila and Valhalla are similar in tone but also match in description.

Odin in this case being Japheth has been written as giving a description of Valhalla (Havilah) as appearing shining and golden and that it "rises peacefully" when seen from afar.

To me that sounds like a golden desert sands were heat rising off the sand can give it a rising affect.

Havilah, literally meaning "Stretch of Sand" and has been given as a place near the Garden of Eden.

The story of the Garden of Eden in Genesis 2:11:

And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads. The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold; and the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium (a resin similar to myrrh) and the onyx stone.

There are more similarities for another book.

Back to our bloodline we look at Tubal.

**Tubal**, תובל or תבל (IPA [ tu'bal ]), in Genesis 10 (the "Table of Nations"), was the name of a son of Japheth, son of Noah (Tubal Cain).

Tubal's sons

Tarragona / Tarraho

Iber

## Semptofail

Many authors, following the Jewish historian Flavius Josephus (1st century AD), related the name to Iber-Caucasian Iberia. Concerning the question of the ethnic affinity of the population of Tubal, Josephus wrote: "Tobal gave rise to the Thobeles, who are now called Iberes" - Caucasian Iberia. This version was repeated by Patriarch Eustathius of Antioch, Bishop Theodoret, and others. However, Jerome, Isidore of Seville, and the Welsh historian Nennius stated another tradition that Tubal was ancestor to not only Iberians, but also the 'Italians' [i.e., Italic tribes] and 'Spanish' [who were also called Iberians]. A divergent tradition recorded by Hippolytus of Rome (3rd cent.) lists Tubal's descendants as the "Hettali" (or Thessalians in some later copies), while the Book of the Bee (c. 1222) states that he was progenitor of Bithynians. Bithynia was an ancient region, kingdom and Roman province in the northwest of Asia Minor, adjoining the Propontis, the Thracian Bosphorus and the Euxine (today Black Sea). The Caucasian Iberians were ancestors of modern Georgians. Some modern Georgians also claim descent from Tubal, Togarmah and Meshech

According to Catalan legend, Japheth's son Tubal is said to have sailed from Jaffa with his family and arrived at the Francolí river of Spain in 2157 BC, where he founded a city named after his son Tarraho, now Tarragona. He then proceeded to the Ebro (like Iberia, named after his second son Iber), where he built several more settlements, including Amposta. His third son's name is given as Semptofail. Noah himself is said to have visited them here about 100 years later. Tubal is said to have reigned for 155 years, until he died while preparing to colonize Mauretania and was succeeded by Iber. Other traditions make Tubal son of Japheth (sometimes confounded with Tubal-Cain son of Lamech, a figure from before the flood) to be the founder of Ravenna in Italy, Setúbal in Portugal, and Toledo and many other places in Spain. Various authors state that his wife's name was Noya, that he was buried at Cape St. Vincent in Portugal, or that he had 65,000 descendants when he died. The source for many of these legends seems to have been the Pseudo-Berosus published by Annio da Viterbo in 1498, now widely considered a forgery. However, the earlier Chronicle of San Juan de la Peña by the historian-king Pedro IV of Aragon (c. 1370) includes the basic premises, that Tubal was the first person to settle in Spain, that the Iberians were descended from him as Jerome and Isidore had attested, and that they had originally been called Cetubales and been settled along the Ebro, before changing their name to 'Iberians' after that river. An earlier scholar-king, Alfonso X of Castile (c. 1280), also included similar details in his history, but claiming Tubal had settled in the "Aspa" mountains (part of the Pyrenees), and deriving the first part of the name Cetubales from cetus, which he said meant "tribe". In his version, they later changed their name to 'Celtiberians'. A still earlier version is found in the history of the Muslim conquest of Spain by Abulcasim Tarif Abentarique, written around AD 750. It holds that Japheth's son Tubal or (Sem Tofail) divided Iberia among his 3 sons — leaving his eldest Tarraho the northeast section (called Tarrahon, later Aragon); to his second son, Sem Tofail the younger, he left the west, along the ocean (later called Setubal); and to his youngest, Iber, he left the eastern part, along the Mediterranean, called Iberia. Tubal then built for himself a city he called Morar (today Mérida, Spain) — where Abentarique claimed to have seen a large stone above the main city gate inscribed with these details, which he translated into Arabic.

When we look at other more modern information regarding the original family tree a whole other story appears and clears up a lot of confusion. According to Rootsweb among others Tubal Cain is not only the actual father of Japheth but of ham also.

Unfortunately many questions arise so quickly when reading the bible. Like if Cain was banished and built many cities, where are they? Why would Seth's descendants use the name Enoch after its use by a banished person? And use it twice even. If you look at Enoch from Cain there is nothing mentioned about him. Why would his name gain favor with Seth's descendants if he had no accomplishments? Unless they are named after the city in which they were raised? Maybe they are from Cain's gene pool. And if you noticed there are more names that continue to be shared. Like Lamech and Tubal.

Try and understand the talk of Giants in the bible. Anyone who read the passages must have been curious. I was. The Bible makes reference to beasts which could be Neanderthals but offers no further insight. You would imagine them to offer a description like a man creature with hair everywhere. It also makes no reference to the Sumerians. Seems almost on purpose... The bible tries to tell us that all man was wiped from the planet except Noah and his sons with a giant flood. We know now that was not true. Just as Adam was not the first man. We know there was uproar during the council of Nicea over what was entered and what was left out of the bible. So I wonder how much of the info from the bible is true original? There are many questions I have when reading the bible. More than I should have. Like when God speaks of making Adam in "our image".

Again like before when I mentioned how God said Adam had come like "us", here there is more evidence that there is more than one God. This is easier to understand if you keep an open mind. Maybe the so called Norse Pagans of the past whom I now refer to as Kenites, had their mythology correct. This would make total sense the burning of pagan scripture. I could imagine the religious sects finding documents or proof of the pagans lineage leading to Cain. With all the book burning the churches have done we are lucky to have any records at all! Why is the Vatican hoarding and hiding so much historical information? And that goes for other churches and kingships.

I suspect that there is a hidden truth. I think the bible has had some information rearranged to fit their ideology. I don't know who would have done such a thing but considering the churches reputation for hiding and destroying informational history they happen to disagree with at that particular time. One can assume it was out of selfishness, greed, power or money. A mighty ego the church Look at the mass amounts of hidden information kept in the basement of the Vatican. Why are they suppressing Archeological evidence? Again they are hiding something, and I think I know what it is.. It's the Truth...

FLOOD 4000BC Cain's descendants end there according to the bible. It also says he went east out of Eden. In the Bible Eden stretched a large area. Eden stretched around Ethiopia, Egypt, Israel, and maybe Mesopotamia. It's the basic area considered to be the Semitic spoken regions. That puts Cain in Mesopotamia in the area of the garden heading east. Cain went on to have a child and build many cities and named the first city after his first born. But the problem is there is no city called Enoch in the bible... What's up with that? But if we look at Sumerian text there is the first City of Erech which many intrepid as Enoch. Is Cain shunned from the bible like many other biblical scripts? You might think so after reading this from wiki-

In the 1st century CE Rabbi Shimeon ben Yochai pronounced a curse on any Jew teaching the Enochite (Book of Enoch) interpretation, and, later Trypho the Jew rejected the interpretation. This was followed by Rashi and Nachmanides. Some commentators on Luke 20:34-36 believe that Jesus was also familiar with the Enochic interpretation, and can be counted with Shimeon ben Yochai, since Jesus rejected that angels could marry and in the same passage equated the "sons of God" with humans.

## **Sacred text**

Do they have the answers? What do they say? – Dead Sea Scrolls, Book of Enoch and why were they not included in the bible?

Holy Bible – Have you ever actually read the Bible? It says crazy stuff!

Dead Sea scrolls – Discovered in 1949 – called the Quatern. Oldest known religious books contained in the bible.

Book of Enoch – A descriptive account of Angels. Excluded from Bible but found in all other ancient religious texts.

Book of Giants – take it literal.

## **BIBLE**

The First part of the Bible is the most interesting. The thing that always got me was when God made Adam, he said lets make him in our image. Why the “our”? That’s obviously plural. Next after having Seth Adam and Eve go on to have several more children. Where are they? How come they are not talked about? Then it goes on to talk about Giants roaming the earth before and after the flood. How is that possible if everyone is dead?

Gospals of Mary – Left from the bible, why?

Gospels of Thomas – Left from the bible, why?

Most scholars argue that the text is of Gnostic origin, based on the similarities between the mystical teachings found in the text itself and standard Gnostic themes. Highly mystical, the content of this text concerns creation of gods, angels, and the universe with an emphasis on infinite and metaphysical truth.

The perfect saviour hath said: "Come (you) from things unseen unto the end of those that are seen, and the very emanation of Thought shall reveal unto you how faith in they which are unseen was found in them which are seen, they that belong to the Unbegotten Father. Whom so ever hath ears to hear, let him hear!" — From the Sophia of Jesus Christ

The text is composed of 13 questions from the disciples, followed by brief discourses by Jesus in response.

- The first question concerns the vanity and futility of searching for God.
- The second concerns how to find truth, but only explaining what it is not.
- The third concerns how truth was revealed to the gnostics at the beginning of time.
- The fourth concerns how one must awake to see the truth.

- The fifth concerns how things began.
- The sixth concerns how mankind came to gnosis.
- The seventh concerns the position of Jesus in all this.
- The eighth concerns the identity of Jesus.
- The ninth concerns how the spirit connects to the material.
- The tenth concerns the number of spirits.
- The eleventh concerns the immortal.
- The twelfth concerns those who are not material.
- The final question concerns where mankind came from and what purpose it should have.

#### A quick lineage

Mary married Joseph. Mary from Aaron/Amram.

Joseph from the gospels of Matthew and Luke, trace Joseph's lineage back to King David. David's bloodline runs up to Abraham. Abraham to Shem thru Noah to Seth son of Adam.

Elisabeth married Zachariah Elisabeth also from the House of Amram.

This Bloodline is of Aaron. Aarons and Moses's father was Amram.

Zachariah is a priest of the sons of Aaron, a prophet in Luke 1:67-79

So we can see that there is a great sum of royalty surrounding Jesus and John the Baptist. John got a double dose Aarons blood.

Dan Brown sponsors the idea of Mary being pregnant at Jesus's crucifixion.

Mary gave birth to Sara in Egypt and raises her there until the age of 12.

Then Mary and friends move to southern France in 42 Ad with the blood royal. Sara married into the Merovingian dynasty.

The Gnostic gospels found in the Desert of Egypt in 1945 that date to the early church of Jesus.

**Gospel of Mary** is an apocryphal book discovered in 1896 in a 5th-century papyrus codex. The codex Papyrus Berolinensis 8502 was purchased in Cairo by German scholar Karl Reinhardt.

Although the work is popularly known as the Gospel of Mary, it is not Canonical nor is it technically classed as a gospel by scholastic consensus.

The most complete text of the Gospel of Mary is contained in Berolinensis 8502, but even so, it is missing six manuscript pages at the beginning of the document and four manuscript pages in the middle

Mary responds to Peter's request by recounting a conversation she had with the Savior about visions.

"(Mary) said, 'I saw the Lord in a vision and I said to him, 'Lord, I saw you today in a vision.' He answered and said to me: "Blessed are you, that you did not waver at the sight of me. For where the mind is, there is the treasure.' I said to him, 'So now, Lord, does a person who sees a vision see it <through> the soul <or> through the spirit?'

In the conversation, the Savior teaches that the inner self is composed of soul, spirit/mind, and a third mind that is between the two which sees the vision.

I see Jesus here talking directly about the 3<sup>rd</sup> eye popular in many cultures.

**The Gospel of Philip** is one of the Gnostic Gospels, a text of New Testament apocrypha, dating back to around the third century but lost to modern researchers until an Egyptian peasant rediscovered it by accident, buried in a cave near Nag Hammadi, in 1945.[1] Although this gospel may at first appear similar to the Gospel of Thomas, it is not a sayings gospel, but a collection of gnostic teachings and reflections, a "gnostic anthology", as Marvin Meyer has called it.[2] Sacraments, in particular the sacrament of marriage, are a major theme. The text is perhaps most famous as a very early source for the idea that Jesus was married to Mary Magdalene. Though this is never explicitly stated in the document itself, she is described as Jesus' "lover" in some translations. Although the original text is missing from the papyrus scriptures discovered, some translations 'fill in' the gap, suggesting; "Jesus loved Mary Magdalene more than all the disciples and used to kiss her often on the mouth."

**The Gospel According to Thomas**, commonly shortened to the Gospel of Thomas, is a well preserved early Christian, non-canonical sayings-gospel discovered near Nag Hammadi, Egypt, in December 1945, in one of a group of books known as the Nag Hammadi library. The Gospel of Thomas was found among a collection of fifty-two writings that included, in addition to an excerpt from Plato's Republic, gospels claiming to have been written by Jesus' disciple Philip. Scholars have speculated that the works were buried in response to a letter from Bishop Athanasius who for the first time declared a strict canon of Christian scripture. Mary called a prostitute in 600AD well over 500 years after her death by pope Gregory the Great.

Mary left with Joseph of Arimathea to Alexandria. 42 Then to marsh shores of Gaul in southern France with the blood royal and settled in Sanmari delamare.

Mary Jacobee sister of the holy virgin and Mary Salome mother of the apostles James the great and Saint John. Church lore they all arrived together.

Jesus is a decedent of Shem so they say so I Goggled Jesus Christ. When I saw a picture of him I felt as though in that moment I understood what he was feeling when he said to the Lord, "they know not what they do". In that moment I felt his isolation. It only lasted a couple seconds but once it was over I

refocused on the computer screenshot of Jesus and I was overcome with compassion and fell to my knees in tears and prayers.

There are many questions as to why we know nothing of Jesus's early life except he possibly was hidden with his cousin John the Baptist from the Massacre of the Innocents ordered by King Herod. This is depicted in the Virgin of the Rocks (Louvre version) by Leonardo da Vinci, 1483-86 below.



This picture is also associated with Uriel the Arch Angel and is said to be in the picture.

I came across the story and a picture of Bartimeus and he was depicted with a lazy which could be considered a sign of blindness. I thought that maybe his blindness was not meant to be literal. And I felt or knew that his lazy eye was from a lack of faith, I don't know how. And upon Jesus explaining faith to Barimeus he was able to see true faith and could therefore see. I read it as Jesus healed his blindness to God or his lack of faith.

Feeling connected by blood somehow just increased my curiosity. I thought about how much I have learned since my second encounter made me very mystically spiritual. To the point of paranoia even. I had thoughts in my head that I may not want to go any further in fear that it very well could make me crazy so to speak. I saw things much differently than I used to. I could relate to Alice in Wonderland going deeper and deeper in to the whole. There are many other Hollywood themes on the same track and they were now all considered relevant.

Once you believe, you know. This knowledge had driven mad and killed people. I can imagine someone having so many questions and nowhere to find answers if this were to happen to them. God bless the internet and its creators for providing the ability to increase knowledge and answer any question at the

touch of a finger. It would have taken someone a life time to gather the knowledge through finding books that I was able to attain in under 2 years. Being able to reference anything as quick as you can think it is divine...

I figured there is no way to link my blood to Christ but I figured if I can relate my blood to something Semitic or something like it that it might make sense of everything.

## **Dead Sea Scrolls**

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

The Psalms Scroll with transcription.

The Dead Sea Scrolls are a collection of 972 texts from the Hebrew Bible and extra-biblical documents found between 1947 and 1956 at Khirbet Qumran on the northwest shore of the Dead Sea from which it derives its name, in the British Mandate for Palestine, in what is now named the West Bank.

The texts are of great religious and historical significance, as they include the oldest known surviving copies of Biblical and extra-biblical documents and preserve evidence of great diversity in late Second Temple Judaism. They are written in Hebrew, Aramaic and Greek, mostly on parchment, but with some written on papyrus. These manuscripts generally date between 150 BCE and 70 CE. The scrolls are traditionally identified with the ancient Jewish sect called the Essenes, though some recent interpretations have challenged this association and argue that the scrolls were penned by priests in Jerusalem, Zadokites, or other unknown Jewish groups.

The Dead Sea Scrolls are traditionally divided into three groups: "Biblical" manuscripts (copies of texts from the Hebrew Bible), which comprise roughly 40% of the identified scrolls; "Apocryphal" or "Pseudepigraphical" manuscripts (known documents from the Second Temple Period like Enoch, Jubilees, Tobit, Sirach, non-canonical psalms, etc., that were not ultimately canonized in the Hebrew Bible), which comprise roughly 30% of the identified scrolls; and "Sectarian" manuscripts (previously unknown documents that speak to the rules and beliefs of a particular group or groups within greater Judaism) like the Community Rule, War Scroll, Peshar on Habakkuk (Hebrew peshar פֶּשֶׁר = "Commentary"), and the Rule of the Blessing, which comprise roughly 30% of the identified scrolls.

## **Book of Enoch** – Found with the Dead Sea scrolls but left out of the Bible. True Origins?

If Enoch and his teaching were shunned then why are there so many similarities in the names amongst gene line of Seth? When we look at those other “Shunned books of the bible” like those of Jasher among others we find a whole different version of the bibles family tree. We will take a look at other books like Enoch, The book of Giants later.

From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

The Book of Enoch (also 1 Enoch) is an ancient Jewish religious work, ascribed to Enoch, the great-grandfather of Noah. It is not currently regarded as part of the Canon of Scripture as used by Jews, apart from the Beta Israel canon; nor by any Christian group, apart from the Ethiopian Orthodox Church canon.

Western scholars currently assert that its older sections (mainly in the Book of the Watchers) date from about 300 BC and the latest part (Book of Parables) probably was composed at the end of the 1st century BC.

It is wholly extant only in the Ge'ez language, with Aramaic fragments from the Dead Sea Scrolls and a few Greek and Latin fragments. There is no consensus among scholars about the original language: some propose Aramaic, others Hebrew, while the probable thesis according to E. Isaac is that 1 Enoch, as Daniel, was composed partially in Aramaic and partially in Hebrew.<sup>6</sup> Ethiopian scholars generally hold that the Ethiopian Ge'ez is the language of the original from which the Greek and Aramaic copies were made; pointing out that it is the only language in which the complete text has yet been found.

In 1 Enoch and Book of Jubilees the Genesis 6 text was developed into a complicated mythology of fallen angels. The 3rd century BC Book of Enoch turns the "sons of God" into fallen angels, referred to as Watchers, who came to earth and had children with human women, resulting in a race of half-angel, half-human beings known as the "Giants" (Nephilim).<sup>[citation needed]</sup> The view is found in Philo and in Josephus Antiquities 1:73 (or 1:3.1).

In the 1st century, CE Rabbi Shimeon ben Yochai pronounced a curse on any Jew teaching the Enochite interpretation<sup>[citation needed]</sup>, and later, Trypho the Jew rejected the interpretation. This was followed by Rashi and Nachmanides. Some commentators on Luke 20:34-36 believe that Jesus was also familiar with the Enochic interpretation, and can be counted with Shimeon ben Yochai, since Jesus rejected that angels could marry and in the same passage equated the "sons of God" with humans.

A short section of 1 Enoch (1En1:9) is quoted in the New Testament (Letter of Jude 1:14-15), and there apparently attributed to "Enoch the Seventh from Adam" (1En60:8). It is argued that all the writers of the New Testament were familiar with it and were influenced by it in thought and diction.

The first part of Book of Enoch describes the fall of the Watchers, the angels who fathered the Nephilim. The remainder of the book describes Enoch's visits to Heaven in the form of travels, visions and dreams, and his revelations.

The book consists of five quite distinct major sections (see each section for details):

- The Book of the Watchers (1 Enoch 1 – 36)
- The Book of Parables of Enoch (1 Enoch 37 – 71) (Also called the Similitudes of Enoch)
- The Astronomical Book (1 Enoch 72 – 82) (Also called the Book of the Heavenly Luminaries or Book of Luminaries.)
- The Book of Dream Visions (1 Enoch 83 – 90) (Also called the Book of Dreams)
- The Epistle of Enoch (1 Enoch 91 – 108)

The shared view is that these five sections were originally independent works (with different dates of composition), themselves a product of much editorial arrangement, and were only later redacted into what we now call 1 Enoch. This view is now opposed only by a few authors who maintain the literary integrity of the Book of Enoch, one of the most recent (1990) being the Ethiopian Wossenie Yifru. Józef Milik has suggested that the Book of Giants found amongst the Dead Sea Scrolls should be part of the collection, appearing after the Book of Watchers in place of the Book of Parables, but for various reasons Milik's theory has not been widely accepted.

### Canonicity in Judaism

Although evidently widely known at the time of the Development of the Jewish Bible canon, 1 Enoch was excluded from both the formal canon of the Tanakh and the typical canon of the Septuagint and therefore also the writings known today as the Apocrypha. One possible reason for Jewish rejection of the book might be the textual nature of several early sections of the book which make use of material from the Torah, for example 1En1 is a Midrash of Deuteronomy 33. The content, particularly detailed description of fallen angels would also be a reason for rejection from the Hebrew canon at this period - as illustrated by the comments of Trypho the Jew when debating with Justin Martyr on this subject. Trypho: "The utterances of God are holy, but your expositions are mere contrivances, as is plain from what has been explained by you; nay, even blasphemies, for you assert that angels sinned and revolted from God." (Dialogue 79)

Well actually it is well known that one sinned, Satan himself. If one than why not many? Especially considering he was supposedly the best.

### Angels and Demons

List of angels and demons and how they could be seen as spirits or even Gods to the blind eye

The Arc Angels – Their story can be found in the Book of Enoch. According to Enoch, they were above the Anunnaki gods.

**Gabriel** In Abrahamic religions, Gabriel (Hebrew: גַּבְרִיאֵל, Modern Gavri'el Tiberian Gabrī'ēl, God is my strength; Arabic: جبريل, Jibrīl or جبرائيل, Jibrā'īl) is an Archangel who typically serves as a messenger to humans from God.

He first appears in the Book of Daniel, delivering explanations of Daniel's visions. In the Gospel of Luke Gabriel foretells the births of both John the Baptist and of Jesus. Christians of the Catholic traditions refer to him as Gabriel the Archangel.

**Gabriel** (In Islam), was the medium through whom God revealed the Qur'an to Muhammad, and that he sent a message to most prophets, if not all, revealing their obligations. He is called the chief of the four favored angels and the spirit of truth. He is called the created Holy Spirit (Islam) that spoke to Muhammad, which is not to be confused with the Holy Spirit of God in Christianity who is revered as God

Himself. Gabriel is also mentioned in Bahá'í Faith texts, specifically in Bahá'u'lláh's mystical work Seven Valleys.

**Michael** (Hebrew: מִיכָאֵל (pronounced [ˌmɪxəˈʔel]), Micha'el or Mîkhā'ēl; Greek: Μιχαήλ, Mikhaél; Latin: Michael or Míchaël; Arabic: ميخائيل, Mīkhā'īl) is an archangel in Jewish, Christian, and Islamic teachings. Roman Catholics, Anglicans, and Lutherans refer to him as Saint Michael the Archangel

**Uriel** (אוריֵאל "El/God is my light", Auriel/Oriel (God is my light) Standard Hebrew Uri'el, Tiberian Hebrew 'Ūrī'ēl) is one of the archangels of post-Exilic Rabbinic tradition, and also of certain Christian traditions. His name may have analogies with Uriah. He is considered to be the "Flaming Sword" in the bible (Gen 3:24) that is sent to protect Adam and Eve.

**Raphael** (Standard Hebrew רַפָּאֵל, Rāfā'ēl, "It is God who heals", "God Heals", "God, Please Heal", Arabic: إسرَافيل, Isrāfīl) is an archangel of Judaism, Christianity, and Islam, who in the Judeo-Christian tradition performs all manners of healing.

### **Phanuel**

Islam – 2 guardian angels – one on each shoulder controlling writing

Rafael – 1st Christian Guardian Angel.

St. Peter released/escaped from prison by angel

### **The Fallen Angels**

Also called the Grigori, they are responsible for teaching mankind all the knowledge we currently possess. If not for them we would still be hunter gatherers without the stress of modern living. So we see how knowledge has corrupted Gods plan for us but let's also look at what good it has done. Look at all the diseases we have been able to cure alone with knowledge. There is no question this knowledge has saved many lives, so why was it forbidden? This hunter gatherer life style was supposed to be our destiny in keeping in God's plan, sin free or pure like animals without hatred, greed or vanity.

I think it is the evolution of knowledge itself that has saved us. At first all we hear is how these Angels brought knowledge and with knowledge comes power. I think it was this power that man quickly started to abuse.

If we are not supposed to be building rockets and flying into outer space then we are not supposed to be filling our lives with stress working at retail stores for minimum wage scraping to survive. How much easier would life be if we stayed to Gods plan and were still just hunters and farmers?

What I found interesting is an ancient city called Bad-tibira, "Wall of the Copper Worker(s)", or "Fortress of the Smiths", identified as modern Tell al-Madineh, between Ash Shatrah and Tell as-Senkereh (ancient Larsa) in southern Iraq, was an ancient Sumerian city, which appears among antediluvian cities in the Sumerian King List. Its Akkadian name was Dûr-gurgurri which to me sounds a lot like Grigori. This fits well with the Fallen Angels teaching metallurgy at a place of copper making that shares a very similar name.

Azâzêl taught men how to make swords, and knives, and shields, and breastplates, and made known to them the metals of the earth and the art of working them, and bracelets, and ornaments, and the use of antimony, and the beautifying of the eyelids, and all kinds of costly stones, and all coloring tinctures (alcohol). And there arose much godlessness, and they committed fornication, and they were led astray, and became corrupt in all their ways. Semjâzâ taught enchantments, and root-cuttings, 'Armârôs the resolving of enchantments, Barâqîjâl (taught) astrology, Kôkabêl the constellations, Êzêqêêl the knowledge of the clouds, Araqiêl the signs of the earth, Shamsiêl the signs of the sun, and Sariêl the course of the moon. And as men perished, they cried, and their cry went up to heaven... [could this reference man calling upon the lord when Seth's son Enos was born?]

**Samîazâz**, their leader, Samyaza (Aramaic: שמיאזא, Greek: Σεμιαζά) also Semihazah, Shemyazaz, Sêmîazâz, Semjâzâ, Samjâzâ, Shemyaza, and Shemhazai. is a fallen angel of apocryphal Jewish and Christian tradition that ranked in the heavenly hierarchy as one of the Grigori (meaning "Watchers" in Greek). The name 'Shemyaza[z]' means 'infamous rebellion', the combination of 'Shem' [meaning 'name' or 'fame' {whether positive or negative}] + 'azaz' [which means 'rebellion' or 'arrogance' as a negative particle].

The combination of Shem leads me to believe he is from the line of Shem or maybe Shamash/UTU

**Arâkîba**, Arakiel (Aramaic: אַרַקִּיבַא, Greek: Ἀραθᾶκ Κιμβρά), also spelled Arâkîba, Araqiël, Araqaël, Araciël, Arqaël, Sarquael, Arkiel or Arkas, is a fallen angel, the second mentioned of the 20 Watcher leaders of the 200 fallen angels in the Book of Enoch, who taught the "signs of the earth" (which suggests geomancy) to humans during the days of Jared.

**Kôkabîêl**, Kokabiel (Aramaic: כּוּכַבַּאֵל, Greek: χῶκαβιήλ), also spelled Kôkabîêl, Kôkhabîêl, Kakabel, Kochbiel, Kokbiel, Kabaiel, or Kochab, considered the 'angel of the stars,' he is a high-ranking, holy angel but, in general apocryphal lore and also in Enoch I, he is a fallen Watcher, resident of nether realms, and commands 365,000 surrogate spirits to do his bidding. Among other duties, he instructs his fellows in astrology. He is a fallen angel, the fourth mentioned of the 20 Watcher leaders of the 200 fallen angels in the Book of Enoch.

**Tâmîêl**, Tamiel taught "the children of men all of the wicked strikes of spirits, [the strikes of] demons, and the strikes of the embryo in the womb so that it may pass away (abortion), and [the strikes of the soul], the bites of the serpent, and the strikes which befall through the noontide heat, [which is called] the son of the serpent named Taba'et (meaning male)" during the days of Noah, not the days of Jared.

**Râmîêl**, Râmîêl (Aramaic: רַעַמְאֵל, Hebrew: רַעַמְיָאֵל Greek: Ῥαμυήλ) is a fallen Watcher in the apocryphal Book of Enoch, one of 20 leaders, mentioned sixth. Ramiel means "thunder of God" from the Hebrew elements ra'am and El, "God". Remiel is one of the archangels of the Christian and Islamic traditions, the Hebrew name meaning "Mercy of God" or "Compassion of God" (see Jerahmeel). He is often confused with Azazel who is also called Râmêêl ("arrogant towards God" or "evening of God") although they are not the same angel.

Ramiel is the angel of hope, and he is credited with two tasks: he is responsible for divine visions, and he guides the souls of the faithful into Heaven. He is called Jeremiel or Uriel in various translations of IV Esdras, and is described as "one of the holy angels whom God has set over those who rise" from the dead, in effect the angel that watches over those that are to resurrect. He is said to have been the archangel responsible for the destruction of the armies of Sennacherib, as well as being the bearer of the instructions of the seven archangels. He is mentioned also in 2 Baruch where he presides over true visions (55:3).

**Dânêl**, Daniel (Hebrew: דניאל, Greek: Δανιήλ), also spelled Dânel, is a fallen angel, the seventh mentioned of the 20 Watcher leaders of the 200 fallen angels in the Book of Enoch, who taught the "signs of the sun" to humans.

**Êzêqêêl**, Chazaqiel (Aramaic: זיקיאל, Greek: Εζεκιήλ), also Êzêqêêl, was the 8th Watcher of the 20 leaders of the 200 fallen angels that are mentioned in an ancient work called The Book of Enoch. The name means "cloud of God", which is fitting since it was said that Chazaqiel taught men the knowledge of the clouds, meteorology. Michael Knibb translates this angel as being the "Shooting star of God".

This angel bares an extremely close phonetic resemblance to the biblical Ezekiel. Even in Ezekiel 3:17 God states that he made thee (Ezekiel) a "watchman". This relates directly to the book of Enoch and the fallen angels.

To me this says God calls them "Watchman" to mean an overseer.

**Barâqijâl**, = Barakhel son of Anosh/Enosh (Enos) and Neom/ Baraqiel, Barâqijâl, Baraqel (Aramaic: ברקאל, Greek: Βαρακιήλ) was the 9th Watcher of the 20 leaders of the 200 fallen angels that are mentioned in an ancient work called the Book of Enoch. The name means "lightning of God" and has been said that Baraqiel taught men astrology during the days of Jared or Yered. Some scholars believe that he is Sanat Kumara of theosophists such as Benjamin Creme and Madame Blavatsky; others believe that Sanat Kumara is Satan instead of Baraqiel.

**Asâêl**, Asahel (Hebrew: עשהאל, Greek: Ἀσεάλ) (also known as Asael, Asaell, and Assael) was the youngest son of Zeruiah, daughter of Jesse. The name means "Made by God." Asahel was the nephew of King David, as well as the younger brother of both Abishai, David's General, and of Joab. Asahel is mentioned in 2 Samuel Chapters 2 and 3.

**Zeruiah** ( /zəˈruːjə/) (צרויה), sometime transliterated Tzruya or Zeruya), daughter of King Nahash (2 Samuel 17:25) and stepdaughter of Jesse of the Tribe of Judah, was an older sister of King David. Zeruiah had three sons, Abishai, Joab, and Asahel, all of whom were soldiers in David's army.

This states that King David had fallen angels in his army and in his blood. I have a hard time believing King David has some sort of evil in his blood. I think this is good reason to think these "fallen angels" were not so evil after all.

King Nahash – the name Nahash is another term for snakes. So he is King Snake or King of the Snakes. The part I find interesting is the bloodline of Judah is referenced with so much evil you would think they were the sons of evil themselves.

**Armârôš**, Armârôš (Aramaic: תרמני, Greek: Ἀρεαρώς) was the eleventh on a list of 20 leaders of a group of 200 fallen angels called Grigori or "Watchers." in the Book of Enoch. The name means "cursed one" or "accursed one".

**Batârêl**, Batriel, Batârêl (Aramaic: מטראל, Greek: Βατριήλ) was the 12th Watcher of the 20 leaders of the 200 fallen angels that are mentioned in an ancient work called the Book of Enoch. The name is generally believed to be "valley of God" bathar-el and Babylonian in origin.

**Anânêl**, Ananiel, Anânêl (Aramaic: עננאל, Greek: Ἀνανθνά) was the 14th Watcher of the 20 leaders of the 200 fallen angels that are mentioned in an ancient work called the Book of Enoch.

**Zaqîêl**, Zaqiel (Aramaic: סתרנל, Greek: Ῥκειήλ) was the 15th Watcher of the 20 leaders of the 200 fallen angels that are mentioned in an ancient work called the Book of Enoch. The name is believed to mean "purity of God" (zaq-aq-el). The Ethiopian text reads "Zavebe"; Michael Knibb translates his name in the Ethiopic Book Of Enoch as being "God has hidden" or "God has protected".

**Samsâpêêl**, Shamsiel (Aramaic: אל שמשין, Greek: Σεμμήλ), also spelled Samsâpêêl, Shamshel, Shashiel or Shamshiel, was the 16th Watcher of the 20 leaders of the 200 fallen angels that are mentioned in an ancient work called the Book of Enoch. The name means "sun of God", which is fitting since it has been said that Shamsiel taught men the songs of the sun during the days of Jared or Yered. Shamash (the Babylonian sun god) may share some mythological basis with Shamsiel. Shamsiel is said to lead 365 legions of lesser angels in the Zohar and it is said that he was assigned by God to guard the Garden of Eden after Adam and Eve were expelled; this would make him a cherub if this legend is true. There is apparently some disagreement in sources as to whether or not Shamsiel is a fallen angel; he is still regarded as the ruler of the 4th Heaven and it has been said that he fought on the side of God during the War in Heaven according to some questionable sources.

**Satarêl**, Satariel (Aramaic: שרהיאל, Greek: Σαθηήλ) was the 17th Watcher of the 20 leaders of the 200 fallen angels that are mentioned in an ancient work called the Book of Enoch. The name is believed to be of Babylonian origin a combination of shetar and el (God) with the name meaning "side of God".

**Tûrêl**, Turiel (or Tûrêl; Aramaic: טוריאל; Greek: Τουρηήλ) is a fallen Watcher in the ancient apocryphal text known as the Book of Enoch. In later translations, he is one of the 20 leaders of 200 fallen angels, mentioned eighteenth. The name is believed to originate from tuwr "rock" and El "God", meaning "rock of God", while the translation taken from Michael Knibb's work on the Ethiopic Book of Enoch is either "Mountain of God" or "Rock of God".

There is a grimoire (book of magic) called "The Secret Grimoire of Turiel" in which the magician is given instructions on how to contact Turiel. It was believed to have been written in about 1518, but may have been copied from something older. It came to light in 1927 after being sold to Marius Malchus in Spain by a defrocked priest and was then translated into English from the original Latin. However, since Turiel is only previously mentioned in the Book of Enoch, it is unlikely that Turiel would have been known in the west before the rediscovery of the Book of Enoch in the early 17th century. No version previous of 1927 has been brought to the public.

**Jômjâêl**, Yomiel or Jômjâêl in later translations (Aramaic: ימין אל, Greek: Ἰωμειύλ) was the 19th Watcher of the 20 leaders of the 200 fallen angels that are mentioned in an ancient work called the Book of Enoch. Michael Knibb translates the Ethiopic version of his name as "Day of God".

**Sariêl** Sariel (Aramaic: סריריאל, Greek: Ἀτριήλ, 'Command of God') is one of the archangels mainly from Judaic tradition. Other possible versions of his name are Suriel, Suriyel (in some Dead Sea Scrolls translations), Esdreel, Sahariel, Juriel, Seriel, Sauriel, Surya, Saraqael, Sarakiel, Jariel, Suruel, Surufel and Sourial.

Suriel is sometimes identified with Ariel, Metatron, and Uriel. In 1 Enoch, he is one of the four holy archangels who is "of eternity and trembling". In Kabbalistic lore, he is one of seven angels of the earth. Origen identified Suriel as one of seven angels who are primordial powers. In Gnosticism, Suriel is invoked for his protective powers. He is commemorated in the calendar of the Coptic Orthodox Church on 27 Tubah.

Like Metatron, Suriel is a prince of presence and like Raphael, an angel of healing. He is also a benevolent angel of death (one of a few). Suriel was sent to retrieve the soul of Moses. It is said that Moses received all his knowledge from Suriel, (although Zazazel is credited also with giving Moses his knowledge).

**Azazel** or Azazael or Azâzêl (Hebrew: אַזַּזֵּל, Azazel) is a term used three times in the Hebrew scriptures, and later in Hebrew mythology as the enigmatic name of a character. The term in the Bible is limited to three uses in Leviticus 16, where a goat is designated לְאַזַּזֵּל la-aza'zeyl; either "for absolute removal" or "for Azazel" and outcast in the desert as part of Yom Kippur. Later Azazel was considered by some Jewish sources to be a supernatural being mentioned in connection with the ritual of the Day of Atonement (Lev. xvi.). Râmêêl, maybe Azazel

To me it appears that all that these Fallen Angels came to earth at separate time frames. How can you group the beginnings of metallurgy in the same time frame as King David? With that being said how did this come to be written? The time of King David is 1000BC. Metallurgy is more than 3,000 years older. So if these Angels did come at separate times that may show an arrival pattern, something like the Mayan calendar maybe and we may be able to predict their return once more.

The only other hypothesis I have is they have the unusually lone life span read about in the bible or they may even be immortal.

Civilization, Adam and Eve, Angels and demons all arrive on our planet in the last 12,000 years or 10,000BC. The building site at Jericho is particularly interesting because of its defensive wall. Either archaeology and science are wrong, or Extra Terrestrial life (Angels and Demons) started this intelligence bubble.

## **Book of Giants**

We have read and see much work of giants. They are also left out of the Bible but confirmed there within. They have been called the Anunnaki or the sons of Anak. They have been called Nephilim, the offspring of

the sons of God. I was able to find some of these giants of Anak. Those being Enki, Enlil, Narmer of Egypt, Ninhursag, and Nanna Sin. They are sons of Anu and Ki, who could be Ninhursag. The Nephilim, the offspring of the "sons of God" are the sons of the sons of Anak. So the sons of Anak and the "daughters of men" in Genesis 6:4, bore these cannibalistic giants that terrorized mankind.

What makes this so compelling to me is the actual thought and again very possible fact that Giants roamed the earth not long ago. There are different sizes given to these giants, some of which I disregard. It is said they devoured men. Tales of giants are within the United States as well. Red haired giants at that. Where did they come from? Of course they we mentioned the biblical reference but what about the evolution of a Giant.

For instance what if giant remains are found. If not from god then evolution right? So they would have to be a very old race of humans, like dinosaurs were able to grow so large because of a plentiful food supply. A human, man eating giant would be terrifying. If these giants are from god or became giants by way of a DNA mixing with Extra Terrestrials or Gods then where did they come from? The following are a collection of passages containing talk of Giants.

Lets get to the book of Giants thanks to Wikipedia.

Ogias the Giant, also known as The Book of Giants, is an apocryphal Jewish book expanding a narrative in the Hebrew Bible. Its discovery at Qumran dates the text's creation to before the 2nd century BCE.

### Origin

Ogias the Giant is thought to have been based on the Book of Enoch, a pseudepigraphical Jewish work from the 3rd century BCE, itself based on an obscure passage from Genesis (6:1-4) concerning Nephilim, which, in the Enoch version, are the offspring of fallen angels; they saw the beauty of the daughters of men, married them, and thus fathered Giants in the land. The book concerns itself with filling in the details about the giants and their offspring that the Book of Enoch is lacking.

### Content

The text relates how before the Biblical Deluge, a giant named Ogias fought a great dragon. A brief mention of this giant, "Ohia", is found in the Babylonian Talmud (Nidah, Ch 9), where it is said "ועוג סיחון" ("Sihon and Og [from the Book of Numbers] were brothers, as they were the sons of Ohia the son of Samhazai [one of the leaders of the fallen angels in the Book of Enoch]"). The version found at Qumran also describes the hero Gilgamesh and the monster Humbaba as two of the giants accompanying Ogias.

Here we get our Norse and Babylonian connection. If the theory of Magog being of Gog then Suen would be his brother and Sihon and Og being brothers fits. If Ogias fought a great dragon and to be that sounds like Ninurta the Sumerian god of war who killed Tiamat and a bunch of other so called evil beings to retrieve the tablets of destiny.

Numbers 13:33, where the Hebrew spies report that they have seen fearsome giants in Canaan:

33. We saw the Nephilim there (the descendants of Anak come from the Nephilim). We seemed like grasshoppers in our own eyes, and we looked the same to them."

Anak was a Rephaite (Deuteronomy 2:11) and a son of Arba (Joshua 15:13). Etymologically, Anak means [long] neck.

**Arba** (אַרְבַּע) (meaning "four") was a man mentioned in assorted, but early, Old Testament verses of the Bible. In Joshua 14:15, he is cited as the "greatest man among the Anakites" and the father of Anak. Arba himself was the father of Anak, whose descendents went on to be called the Anakites, or "Anakim," which is the Hebrew plural. Arba himself was not an Anakite, since he was the progenitor.

The Anakites were said to have been a mixed race of giant people. Although the scriptures allude to their being Nephilim (again, Hebrew plural for Nephal), which were a crossbreed of fallen angels and humans, as cited in Genesis 6:1-2 and Genesis 6:4.

No early history of Arba is given in the Old Testament and little is known of his genealogy, with the exception of his child, Anak, and three possible grandsons, Sheshai, Ahiman, and Talmai, which were driven out of the land Caleb inherited, as cited in Joshua 15:13-14

2 Samuel 21

In still another battle, which took place at Gath, there was a huge man with six fingers on each hand and six toes on each foot--twenty-four in all. He also was descended from Rapha. When he taunted Israel, Jonathan son of Shimeah, David's brother, killed him.

Here the name Jonathan tells me the name Jon or John and even Johnson has been around much longer than history can account for...

Numbers 13:33

And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the giants: and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

Deuteronomy 2:11

Which also were accounted giants, as the Anakims; but the Moabites called them Emims.

Deuteronomy 2:20

(That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Ammonites call them Zamzummims;

Deuteronomy 3:11

For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of giants; behold his bedstead was a bedstead of iron; is it not in Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

Deuteronomy 3:13

And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manasseh; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants.

**Og**, ("gigantic"; Hebrew: גוג, cog 'ŕo:g; Arabic: عوج, cogh [ŕo:ç]) according to the Bible, was an Amorite king of Bashan who, along with his army, was slain by Moses and his men at the battle of Edrei. In Islamic folklore he is referred to as 'Uj ibn Anaq ('Ùj ibn 'Anâq عوج بن عنق), one of the giants mentioned in the Qur'an (jababirat or jabbirun).

The term we see here is Anaq or Anak as in Anunnaki.

## Chapter 5

### Time line of Civilization

I researched a couple cultures that are recorded as having red hair, blond hair and blue eyes to try and make a connection to the Sumerians that we will be taking a closer look at in the next chapter also.

I think to move forward we need to get an accurate look at civilization's growth. Wikipedia has each millennium's major advancements. I found it extremely helpful in putting true timelines on the creations of inventions like the wheel and metal work. How many people think the wheel was invented by cavemen? I did until I read the this. You will read so much info it will put the Evolution of Man and God into perspective. The following is a very important chapter in explaining our true evolution.

Everyone wants to know where the missing link to our evolution is. I think we have covered enough information to assume anything more beastly than Neanderthal would have been killed off by a more modern form of man. I can imagine Neanderthals and Cro-Magnum man being scared of something that looked like them but hairier and even more beastly. They would have had the weapons to kill it... But I think anything more beastly than a Neanderthal would be even that much more timid. It could have been killed out of mistaken identity. Totally possible if it was very hairy and walks close to the ground.

I look at the Neanderthal and Cro-Magnum as the missing link. They are a less evolved species so doesn't that prove evolution?? Yes it does as a matter of fact. So what's the problem? How much evidence do you want? Well the very religious that think God created man, the first that looked like us and he was the first of our kind, they will be in for a big eye opener. The question arises when we bring up the sudden expansion of intelligence. Not just sudden either but sudden in a relatively small specific region from southern Turkey to Mesopotamia.

Trying to make a connection from Neanderthals to Sumerians I came across exactly what I was looking for. I found new info to me about an ancient civilized culture that was carving fine Idols. Neanderthals don't carve idols. The problem is they are 35,000 years old... Who were these other people you ask? The Aurignacian culture that's who. They are said to have lived almost 50,000 years ago.

## Neanderthals

So I looked into the Neanderthals to get a better idea of how far they had evolved. We know they used fire and stone. Did they use the wheel for instance? No metal has been recovered from any sites. That's actually seems like a major cultural advance out of the blue. Even today how many people know how to make copper and bronze? So evolution says these Indigenous people went from living in caves for hundreds of thousands of years to learning how to forge metal from rock? I can imagine advanced Neanderthals putting their heads together and eventually figuring out the Wheel. But metal working is another story. But truth be told they didn't even get as far as the wheel.

It's said that Neanderthals lived right up until 25,000 years ago. If The Aurignacian culture is considered the first modern human culture then that puts them in the same back yard as the Neanderthals for almost 20,000 years. This could refer to the many "beast" mentioned in the bible being passed down in story form until writing.

Maybe these Anunnaki worshiped by Sumerians are the original family gene of Adam? That would make sense if looked at from a realist point of view, which is God created Man but not the first man. Men were here. Neanderthal bones found in Gibraltar, Germany date from 25,000 to 50,000 yrs. ago. Bones found in Ireland dating a million years ago prove Men were her for a fact.

Now let's consider the wording. What do you consider a man? I consider myself a man. If I saw a Neanderthal outside picking berries I wouldn't be thinking man. I would be thinking get the shotgun. Maybe that's what happened, modern human killed them all off? Why would they be killing them off if they evolved side by side for thousands of years? But if you put my response from that same position, I start yelling "BEAST" and grab the gun, because I haven't been evolving side by side with them. It certainly seems the Aurignacian culture did co-exist with the Neanderthals. So what happened to cause the genocide of the Neanderthal? Evidence from bones strongly suggests they were in fact hunted down and killed. Evidence also shows they actually took care of one another if sick or unable to hunt. Bones found show a Neanderthal living years after having its leg cut off. That Neanderthal would to have been cared for, for years to have survived. You would have to think there would have to be some kind of bandaging involved.

So if we are to consider Neanderthals bandaging one another then what else were they capable of?

These ideas do run parallel with the bible pending on how you read it. So I think it's safe say if the Anunnaki did in fact come here and spawn intelligent life. This new life or Race would look at the Neanderthal the same as I do which would add reason for their extermination. Maybe Neanderthals were killed off to hide proof of evolution??? No wonder people consider Neanderthal and Dinosaur bones, thorns in the side of the bible's creation story. Furthermore the Rock of Gibraltar is at the very end of the Iberian Peninsula (Spain). I can picture it as the last hiding place for the Neanderthals as they hide from the migrating modern humans. These bones are 20,000+ years old and according to some people, we (modern human) were not here yet.

**The Aurignacian culture** ( /ɔːrɪɡ'neɪʃən/ or /ɔːrɪn'jeɪʃən/) is an archaeological culture of the Upper Palaeolithic, located in Europe and southwest Asia. It lasted broadly within the period from ca. 45,000 to 35,000 years ago in terms of conventional radiocarbon dating, or between ca. 47,000 and 41,000 years

ago in terms of the most recent calibration of the radiocarbon timescale. The name originates from the type site of Aurignac in the Haute-Garonne area of France. The oldest known example of figurative art, the Venus of Hohle Fels, comes from this culture. It was discovered in September 2008 in a cave at Schelklingen in Baden-Württemberg in southern Germany.



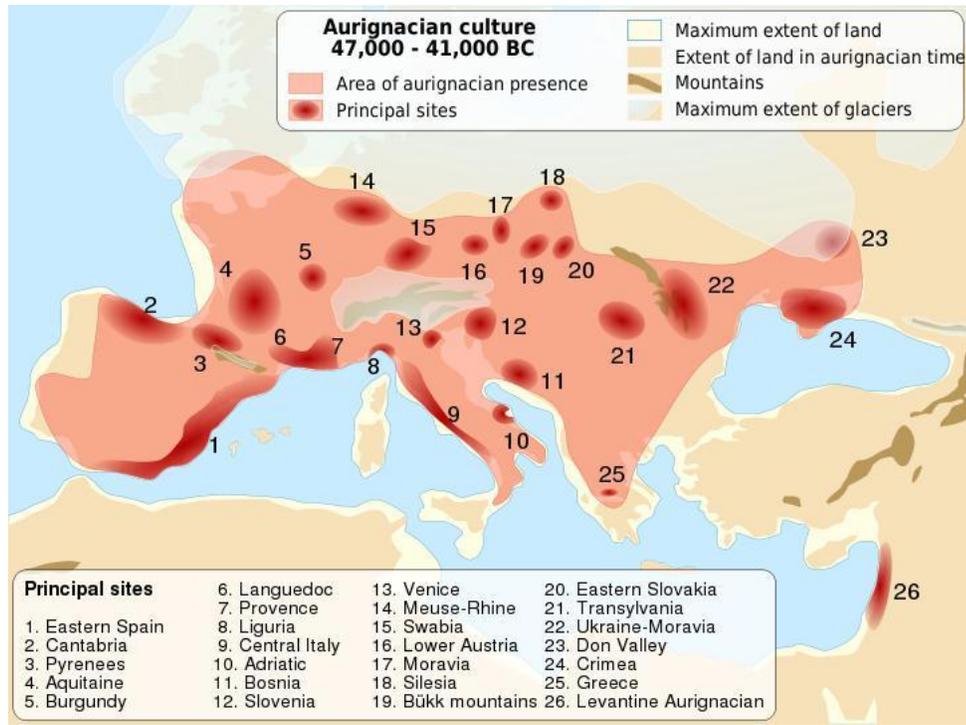
Venus of Hohle Fels.

Let's again compare this to the statue in the Louvre. If the legs were to be broken off of the Ishtar statue below and buried it in the ground for 40+thousand years, you would be left with something similar to the Venus of Hohle Fels.



It is clear to me that the planet Venus has been worshiped for tens of thousands of years. If we are to connect Venus to our Anunnaki counterparts, we would be left to believe the Anunnaki originally came from Venus. The phrase men are from Mars and women are from Venus comes to mind.

The map below is of the Aurignacian Culture and their area of existence over 40,000 years ago.



R1b1b2 subclade of R1b - Aurignacian Culture, Cro-Magnon, Cave Art, Ice Age Refugium in Iberian Peninsula, Atlantic Ocean, British Isles to Scandinavia

Russian Academy - Genetics

R1b Haplogroup and Ribib2

Some excerpts:

R1b1b2

Most of the present-day European males with the M343 marker also have the P25 and M269 markers. These markers define the R1b1b2 subclade.

This subgroup is believed by some to have existed before the last Ice Age and has been associated with the Aurignacian culture. Archeological evidence supports the view of the arrival of Aurignacian culture to Anatolia from Europe during the Upper Paleolithic (10-40kys ago) rather than from the Iranian plateau.

Although the precise route of the M269 marker is not known, it is theorized to have originated in Central Asia/South Central Siberia. It could have entered prehistoric Europe from the area of Ukraine/Belarus or Central Asia (Kazakhstan) via the coasts of the Black Sea and the Baltic Sea. It is considered widespread in Europe throughout the Paleolithic already before the last Ice Age.

Traditionally this culture is associated with the Cro-Magnon people, the first modern humans to enter Europe. However, this view has recently been challenged.

The people of the Aurignacian culture were the first documented human artists, making sophisticated cave paintings. Famous sites include Lascaux in France, Altamira in Spain and Valley of Foz Côa in Portugal (the largest open-air site in Europe).

The glaciation of the ice age intensified, and the continent became increasingly uninhabitable. The genetic diversity narrowed through founder effects and population bottlenecks, as the population became limited to a few coastal refugia in Southern Europe. The present-day population of R1b in Western Europe are believed to be the descendants of a refugium in the Iberian Peninsula (Portugal and Spain), where the R1b1b2 haplogroup may have achieved genetic homogeneity. As conditions eased with the Allerød Oscillation in about 12,000 BC, descendants of this group migrated and eventually recolonized all of Western Europe, leading to the dominant position of R1b in variant degrees from Iberia to Scandinavia, so evident in haplogroup maps.

Posted by Vicente Duque at 4:01 PM

wiki

**The Anatolian hypothesis** is also called Renfrew's Neolithic Discontinuity Theory (NDT); it proposes that the dispersal (discontinuity) of Proto-Indo-Europeans originated in Neolithic Anatolia. The hypothesis suggests that the speakers of the Proto-Indo-European language (PIE) lived in Anatolia during the Neolithic era, and associates the distribution of historical Indo-European languages with the expansion during the Neolithic revolution during the seventh and sixth millennia BC.

If you had to apply a race to the Aurignacian culture, it would have to be white considering the location of habitation. And I further believe they did speak a form of Phonetic Proto European language but did not appear in written form until much later. If they didn't than what language did they speak, grunt grunt?

The Aurignacian tool industry is characterized by worked bone or antler points with grooves cut in the bottom. Their flint tools include fine blades and bladelets struck from prepared cores rather than using crude flakes. The people of this culture also produced some of the earliest known cave art, such as the animal engravings at Aldène and the paintings at Chauvet cave in southern France. They also made pendants, bracelets and ivory beads, and three-dimensional figurines. Bâtons de commandment are also found at their sites.



A lion headed figure, first called the lion man (German: Löwenmensch, literally "lion person"), then the lion lady (German: Löwenfrau), is an ivory sculpture that is the oldest known zoomorphic (animal-shaped) sculpture in the world and one of the oldest known sculptures in general. The sculpture has also been interpreted as anthropomorphic, giving human characteristics to an animal, although it may have represented an un-factual presence deity. The figurine was determined to be about 32,000 years old by carbon dating material from the same layer in which the sculpture was found. It is associated with the archaeological Aurignacian culture.

So the figure could actually be older if they never tested the figure itself. It could be 100,000 years old which would give a completely different historical view into the past. I would have tested it. OR maybe they tested it but it turned up secret info like it contained no known substances or it dated to a million years ago where there is no way that is supposed to be possible? As doubtful as that may be we cannot rule it out because it was never directly tested. I would have tested it.

### **Millennia timeline by wiki**

Here is the timeline I mentioned earlier. Instead of talking about everything listed in Wiki's "creation calendar" and having the you the reader question what I read and how I interpreted back I decided to list it. I was also going to leave out unrelated world events but I thought to leave them in to you can read for yourself what else was going on around the world at different time periods. For instance it looks like Agriculture began around the same time across the globe. My personal focus in on Mesopotamia because that's where God is said to have come down from heaven. And as you will see Mesopotamia was the birthplace for all then modern inventions.

The **10th millennium BC** marks the beginning of the Mesolithic and Epipaleolithic period, which is the first part of the Holocene epoch. Agriculture, based on the cultivation of primitive forms of millet and rice, occurred in Southwest Asia. Although agriculture was being developed in the Fertile Crescent, it would not be widely practiced for another 2,000 years.

The world population is estimated as between one and ten million people, most of whom were hunter-gatherer communities scattered over all continents except Antarctica and Zealandia. The Würm glaciation ended, and the beginning interglacial, which endures to this day, allowed the re-settlement of northern regions. The most recent glacial ended c. 10,000 BC, and the world entered a period of global warming.

### **Old World**

Mesopotamia: Three or more linguistic groups, including Sumerian and Semitic peoples share a common political and cultural way of life.

Mesopotamia: People begin to collect wild wheat and barley probably to make malt then beer.

Norway: First traces of population in Randaberg.

### **Events**

c. 10,000 BC; First cave drawings of the Mesolithic period are made, with war scenes and religious scenes, beginnings of what became storytelling, and metamorphosed into acting.

c. 9500 BC; First building phase of the temple complex at Göbekli Tepe.

c. 9300 BC; figs were apparently cultivated in the Jordan River valley.

c. 9000 BC; Neolithic culture began in Ancient Near East.

c. 9000 BC: Near East: First stone structures at Jericho are built.

Bering Sea: Bering land bridge from Siberia to North America covered in water.

World: Allerød oscillation brings transient improvement in climate. Sea levels rise abruptly and massive inland flooding occurs due to glacier melt.

c. 9600 BC: Younger Dryas cold period ends. Pleistocene ends and Holocene begins. Paleolithic ends and Mesolithic begins. Large amounts of previously glaciated land become habitable again.

The **9th millennium BC** marks the beginning of the Neolithic period. Agriculture spread throughout the Fertile Crescent and use of pottery became more widespread. Larger settlements like Jericho arose along salt and flint trade routes. Northern Eurasia was resettled as the glaciers of the last glacial maximum retreated. World population was at a few million people, likely below 5 million

## Events

c. 9000 BC—Neolithic culture begins in Ancient Near East

c. 9000 BC: Göbekli Tepe Carved stone hilltop sanctuary in southeastern Turkey.

c. 8500 BC–7370 BC; Jericho established with 2,000 inhabitants living in mud-brick houses covering 6 acres (24,000 m<sup>2</sup>) and protected by the Wall of Jericho

## Inventions and discoveries

c. 9000 BC—The first evidence of the keeping of sheep, in northern Iraq.[2]

### **c. 9000 BC—Discovery of Copper in Middle East**

c. 8500 BC—Natufian culture of Western Mesopotamia is harvesting wild wheat with flint-edged sickles. (1967 McEvedy) About this time, boats are invented, and dogs domesticated in Europe. (1967 McEvedy)

c. 8000 BC—Mesopotamia—Agriculture in Mesopotamia

c. 8000 BC—Middle East—Ancient flint tools from north and central Arabia belong to hunter-gatherer societies

c. 8000 BC—Middle East—Clay vessels and modeled human and animal terracotta figurines are produced at Ganj Dareh in western Iran.

c. 8000 BC—People of **Jericho** were making bricks out of clay, then hardened them in the sun. The settlement had grown to 8–10 acres of houses and had substantial walls.

c. 7500 BC—Çatalhöyük, a very large Neolithic and Chalcolithic settlement in southern Anatolia, is founded.

c. 7370 BC—End of the large settlement at Jericho.

Clay and plaster are molded to form statues at Jericho and cAin Ghazal Mediterranean

First evidence of incised (marked) "counting tokens" about 9,000 years ago in the Neolithic fertile crescent. Asia

Evidence of wheat, barley, sheep, goats, and pigs suggests that a food-producing economy is adopted in Aegean Greece

North Sea: North Sea bottoms are largely dry land before this period. England

Pottery making, burial mound construction, and garden technology Mexico

World—Between 12,000 BC and 5000 BC it appears that massive inland flooding was taking place in several regions of the world, making for subsequent sea level rises, which could be relatively abrupt for many worldwide

## Cultural landmarks

During **the 7th millennium BC**, agriculture spreads from Anatolia to the Balkans.

World population was essentially stable at around 5 million people, living mostly scattered across the globe in small hunting-gathering tribes. In the agricultural communities of the Middle East, the cow was domesticated and use of pottery became common, spreading to Europe and South Asia, and the first metal (gold and copper) ornaments were made.

## **Cultures**

c. 6500 BC: Two breeds of non-wolf dogs in Scandinavia; domestic hogs in Jarmo and cattle in Turkey.

c. 6200 BC: Mural painting or map from Çatalhöyük, an early civilized city that prospered by trading obsidian, Anatolia—modern Turkey.

Gold and native copper begin to be used.

North America: Northern Atlantic Ocean is cooled by 3–6°C due to enormous floods.[citation needed]

c. 7000 BC: Wild horse populations drop in Europe proper; horse disappears from the island of Great Britain, but was never found in Ireland. (Horse & Man, Clutton-Brock) Extinction probably caused by climatic shift, leading to excessively rich spring feed and mass lameness from founder, making them easy prey (Bolich & Ingraham)

c. 7000 BC: English Channel formed

c. 6200 BC: The 8.2 kiloyear event was a sharp decrease in global temperatures that lasted for 2-4 hundred years, possibly caused by an influx of glacial meltwater into the North Atlantic ocean.

c. 6100 BC: The Storegga Slide, causing a megatsunami in the Norwegian Sea

c. 6000 BC: Rising sea levels form the Torres Strait, separating Australia from New Guinea

c. 6000 BC: Between 12,000 BC and 5000 BC it appears that massive inland flooding was taking place in several regions of the world, making for subsequent sea level rises which could be relatively abrupt for many worldwide.

During **the 6th millennium BC**, agriculture spread from the Balkans to Italy and Eastern Europe, and also from Mesopotamia to Egypt. World population was essentially stable at approximately 5 million, though some speculate up to 7 million.



Black Sea today (light blue) and in 5600 BC (dark blue) according to Ryan's and Pitman's theories, versions of the Black Sea deluge theory

**c. 6000 BC: The Copper Age comes to the Fertile Crescent. (Roux 1980) First use of copper in Middle East. (Bailey 1973)**

c. 6000 BC: Female figurines holding serpents are fashioned on Crete and may have been associated with water, regenerative power and protection of the home.

c. 5677 BC: Cataclysmic volcanic explosion of 12,000-foot (3,700 m) high Mount Mazama creates Oregon's Crater Lake when the resulting caldera fills with water. With a Volcanic Explosivity Index of 7, it remains the largest single Holocene eruption in history of the Cascade Range.

c. 5600 BC: Beginning of the desertification of North Africa, which ultimately lead to the creation of the Sahara desert. It's possible this process pushed some natives into migrating to the region of the Nile in the east, thereby laying the groundwork for the rise of Egyptian civilization.

c. 5400 BC: Irrigation and the beginning of the Sumerian civilization in Southern Iraq.

c. 5000 BC: Farming reached central and north Europe.

### **Environment Changes**

c. 7000 BC: Beginning the Holocene climatic optimum.

c. 6000 BC: The land bridge connecting England with the rest of Europe disappears beneath the waters of the North Sea and the English Channel.

c. 5600 BC: According to the Black Sea deluge theory, the Black Sea floods with salt water. Some 3000 cubic miles (12,500 km<sup>3</sup>) of salt water is added, significantly expanding it and transforming it from a fresh-water landlocked lake into a salt water sea.

### **Inventions**

c. 6000 BC: Brick building was taking place at modern-day Çatalhöyük, Turkey.

Agriculture appears in the valley of the Nile.

Plough invented.

c. 6000–5000 BC: Wine is created for the first time in Persia.

### **Cultural landmarks**

**c. 6000 BC: The Copper Age comes to the Fertile Crescent. (Roux 1980) First use of copper in Middle East. (Bailey 1973)**

**c. 5700 BC: Samarran Culture at Mesopotamia (present day Iraq) begins (c. 5700–4900 BC C-14, 6640–5816 BC calBC).**

**c. 5100 BC: Temples founded in South Mesopotamia.**

Mediterranean Old European cultures.

The 5th millennium BC saw the spread of agriculture from the Near East throughout southern and central Europe.

Urban cultures in Mesopotamia and Anatolia flourished, developing the wheel. Copper ornaments became more common, marking the Chalcolithic. Animal husbandry spread throughout Eurasia, reaching China. World population grew slightly throughout the millennium, maybe from 5 to 7 million people.

Cultures

Samara culture

Sredny Stog culture

Lengyel culture in eastern Europe

Ubaid culture

Cycladic culture—a distinctive Neolithic culture amalgamating Anatolian and mainland Greek elements arose in the western Aegean before 4000 BC

Vinča culture (also endured the 6th, 4th, and 3rd millennia)

Yumuktepe and Gözlükule cultures in south Anatolia

### **Events**

4900–4600 BC: Arrangements of circular ditches are built in Central Europe. – Metallurgy maybe

### **Inventions, discoveries, introductions**

Writing systems, such as ideographic Vinca script, Tartaria tablets (c. 5000 BC)

c. 5000 BC, Metallurgy appears.

Plough is introduced in Europe (c. 4500 BC)

Beer brewing is developed.

Wheel is developed in Mesopotamia and India

Ok so from the history of civilization I underlined or bolded and also highlighted everything that I found pertinent. For me the art of metallurgy is a sign of evolved intelligence. If we follow the development of the plow that could give us a better understanding of the intelligence migration six thousand years ago.

### **Today's Science –**

We now have the ability to break down our DNA and find out everywhere our blood has been from our furthest fathers to our most distant of mothers. I like to think of science as the study of life i.e. God. Similar to how Lao Tzu spoke of the Tao. When we look at the ancients worshipping the Sun as a god we some people think they're silly. What is silly about worshipping possibly the biggest bringer of life to earth? They worshiped water salt and fresh and when mixed with the Sun you get building blocks for life. They worshiped the Moon which they knew controlled our tides not to mention bringer of light to the night.

When we look at human DNA we can break down our similarities to other species but there are just over 200 that we cannot relate to anything known.

### **DNA mysteries**

Human Genes – 223 alien genes unrelated to anything else on earth. Where did they come from? 20 fallen Angels with their chiefs of ten = 220. That is unless the biblical patriarchs and the fallen are one in the same. Adding up the lineage below does add to twenty.

Adam • Cain • Enoch • Irad • Mehujael • Methusael • Lamech •Tubal-Cain

Seth • Enos • Kennan • Mahalalel • Jared • Enoch • Methuselah • Lamech • Noah • Shem, Ham, Japheth

Regardless three genes could belong to Enki, Enlil and Anu maybe. But isn't it interesting how we have 20 patriarchs and 20 fallen angels? And one of those biblical patriarchs, Tubal Cain is given title as first metal smith which is what Azazel a chief of the fallen had taught. But as I mentioned earlier I find it hard to believe all the name similarities between Cain and Seth's bloodline. Especially strange for Seth's lineage to follow the name paths chosen by a family that was supposable exiled. It is written that the 20 chiefs each spit in a bowl for Adams DNA, so you would think the biblical patriarchs and the fallen are two separate groups.

Delta 32 – A main component in the development of Aids treatment. Found to be high is Ashkenazi Jews.

VMAT2 - The vesicular monoamine transporter 2 (VMAT2) also known as solute carrier family 18 member 2 (SLC18A2) is a protein that in humans is encoded by the SLC18A2 gene. VMAT2 is an integral membrane protein that acts to transport monoamines—particularly neurotransmitters such as dopamine, norepinephrine, serotonin, and histamine—from cellular cytosol into synaptic vesicles

**Psilocybin** – Psilocybin [nb 1] (/ˌsɪləˈsaɪbɪn/ sil-ə-sy-bin) is a naturally occurring psychedelic compound produced by over 200 species of mushrooms, collectively known as psilocybin mushrooms. Imagery found on prehistoric murals and rock paintings of modern-day Spain and Algeria suggest that human usage of psilocybin mushrooms dates back thousands of years. Imagery found on prehistoric murals and rock paintings of modern-day Spain and Algeria suggest that human usage of psilocybin mushrooms dates back again, thousands of years. In Mesoamerica, the mushrooms had long been consumed in spiritual and divinatory ceremonies before Spanish chroniclers first documented their use in the 16th century.

There is evidence to suggest that psychoactive mushrooms have been used by humans in religious ceremonies going as far back as man realized their potential to communicate with the spirit world. Murals dated 7000 to 9000 BCE found in the Sahara desert in southeast Algeria depict horned beings dressed as dancers, clothed in garb decorated with geometrical designs, and holding mushroom-like objects. For the record I do not use or eat mushrooms of any kind. I am interested in all the ways the ancients used to communicate with that unknown energy.

### **Spirituality hypothesis**

Geneticist Dean Hamer has suggested that the VMAT2 gene correlates with spirituality using data from a smoking survey, which included questions intended to measure "self-transcendence". Hamer performed the spirituality study on the side, independently of the National Cancer Institute smoking study. His findings were published in the mass-market book *The God Gene: How Faith Is Hard-Wired Into Our Genes*. However Hamer's claim that the VMAT2 gene contributes to spirituality is controversial. Hamer's study has not been published in the peer reviewed literature and the correlation is not statistically significant.

### **Holy Anointing Oil**

As we read earlier, the root of Cain's name can quite possibly refer to Cannabis. Some I found interesting is in Genesis when Cain kills Able and his countenance falls. If countenance is the same as "continence" Cannabis or Cainabyss Cain Abyss The holy anointing oil (Hebrew: shemen "oil", ha-mishchah "of anointing" **הַמִּשְׁחָה שֶׁמֶן**), formed an integral part of the ordination of the priesthood and the high priest as well as in the consecration of the articles of the tabernacle (Exodus 30:26) and subsequent temples in Jerusalem. The primary purpose of anointing with the holy anointing oil was to cause the anointed persons or objects to become qodesh – most holy [high](Exodus 30:29). Originally the oil was used exclusively for the priests and the Tabernacle articles but was later extended to include prophets and kings. The Kabbalist Rabbi Aryeh Kaplan in his annotated Torah translation, "The Living Torah", includes cannabis among several other possible interpretations of keneh-bosem as an ingredient in the holy anointing oil. In her *Early Diffusion and Folk Uses of Hemp*, Sula Benet identifies it as the hemp plant, or cannabis. In his pro—cannabis book Rowan Robison makes the claim that in 1980 etymologists at Hebrew University concluded that kineboism (keneh-bosem) was cannabis. (For more on the holy anointing oil refer to the back of the book.)

[Cannabis was purposely left out of the Bible to keep man from doing as Adam did and fall from grace. Was this an act of selfishness in order to, for lack of a better word "hog" the enlightenment just as God did? In the beginning God wanted man to be innocent. Similar to the phrase "Ignorance is bliss". God said if you eat of the tree of knowledge you shall surely die. We know Adam didn't die. In fact it was the polar opposite. He was enlightened. Therefore the death God was referring to was the death of Adam's

innocence and Adam was reborn enlightened. That is why people have said they felt like they were going to die after smoking Marijuana. That is the death of your former self. It's like your soul is shedding its old skin. The tree of life and Knowledge, of good and bad and life and death is in itself a baptism. After Adam fell or was enlightened God knew he would need this enlightenment for the rest of his life out of curiosity of other wisdom. It was made available to him

God says to Adam Gen 3:13- "in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life. 3:22- the man is become as one of us, to know to know good and evil, and now lest (intention of preventing death or fall from enlightenment) he (Adam) put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life and eat and live forever (because he didn't want to die). Now we know that he did in fact die, why did god say he would live forever?

The tree of knowledge or good and bad or life and death had been regarded as the most holy plant by ancient Chinese monks. The Chinese were the fathers of herbal medicine so I think they would be professionals on the subject.

The use of "us" is absolutely proof that there is more than one God although they all serve the same supreme, one and only holiest of holies. There are different Gods that speak in the bible. This is how you get so many double standards people speak of.

Genesis 3:24- so he drove out the man and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden, cherubim's and a flaming sword which turned every way to keep the way of the tree of life.

### **Closing and Predictions**

The Main purpose of this book was to bring enlightenment to you through my experiences. How God or Holy Spirit and connected with me and shared a kind of ancient knowledge for the purpose of sharing it with you. This knowledge proved many things to me. It proves the flood of Noah did happen. It seems like a retelling or a reminder of what happened long ago. If it is not a retelling then it proves history repeats itself by flooding the earth or regional areas and God always tells the most righteous of men to ensure his survival. From the writers perspective it could have looked like everyone else had died in the flood but that doesn't make it so.

Another purpose was to bring light to not only the Sumerian culture but how they migrated from the Black Sea region without a doubt at the 5600 BC mark. The Black Sea would have been home to many people being by far the largest body of fresh water in the region. If the theory of the Caspian Sea flooding as well at the same time as the Black Sea it would lend more credence to the reality of flood myths. Furthermore if both were flooded along with other regions namely south into Mesopotamia then you could have not only multiple flood stories but multiple flood survivors' as well.

Future weather issues – With more erratic weather patterns suggest Africa will continue to get hotter and dryer sending larger warm masses across the Atlantic. The more erratic cold fronts will swoop in from the west and they will collide in the central US. Until Africa cools these storms will continue to get worse.

I understand there is a lot of underlining fear about the upcoming date of 12/20/2012. With all the turmoil we currently see across the globe only adds to fear. When looking at the origins of this 2012 myth we find the Mayans. The Mayans were masters of the sky. Obviously something happened that urged them to carve history into stone (3100BC), just as I would have done with this book if necessary.

So what happened you ask? The only thing that fits is a sky event or maybe a volcanic eruption. All religions point to the Heavens to explain their ancestors and Gods. So I think there could be a large sky event. I think it could be something like a large e solar flare that would spring global northern lights effect or Auroras. That might have been enough to spark religion itself.

There could be a large meteor shower, hopefully none hit.

And there is the possibility of an Extra Terrestrial event. This could range from a space ship landing or a large unprecedented great religious awakening similar to what happened to me. I know now it is possible so why not?

Either way I think we will see something happen and it will be for the better of mankind.

## **Theory**

– What's it all mean, continued visions

Writing this book I have found and brought forth all the information I could find to try and make sense of these visions and spiritual encounters. I think I have gathered enough to draw a conclusion.

I think all my spiritual encounters were part of an overall plan. Some sort of fate. I was told what I was because I ascended to a level of consciousness which made communication possible. I feel I was tasked with writing this book to detail information that could help people recognize faith.

After all I have read, I feel most of my questions have been answered. I do think more study needs to be done in regards to schizophrenia. Maybe they are not so crazy after all. If they have visions, who's to say they are not real or serve a real purpose? Maybe dyslexia can be attributed to the brain writing a language not known to its current body or person. For instance if you have a long history of German blood, your DNA is familiar with the German language not English and may want to write the language it knows deep inside.

That leads to the same theory of DNA carrying memories. If true it explains past lives lived, visions, phobias, obsessions and I imagine could lead to mental illness. If DNA carries a history of our blood and where it has been, why can it not hold memories of what it has seen or experienced? DNA has been shown to have inherited or learned certain knowledge like what to do in certain instances such as instincts and it is suggested it inherits the intelligence of the parents. If this is true it would also make sense to have a child later in life, when you are basically smarted and thus your child will be born smarter. Maybe instead of trying to figure out where we come from, maybe we should look at where our brain comes from.

My vision was ancient Proto European race. The same race that built burial mounds all over Europe and even the US that date prior to the Egyptian Pyramids which are nothing but extravagant burial mounds or Kurgans. They settled Mesopotamia (Sumerians), Egypt and are the forefathers of our known biblical

figures. Prior to that I believe they lived in and around the black sea, possibly as a northern winter camp. I do think they were originally Winter and Summer Camps. I think the Black Sea flooding in 5600BC, wiped out a large central Kingship that ruled possibly worldwide. The survivors resettled and gave rise to the Sumerian/Semitic and Egyptian cultures.

I think the map showing a migration from Greenland, is the original origin of blue eyes and this ancient Proto European race. I earlier considered this map as a voyage but I never saw boats in my vision. This stumped me until I read that far back in history Greenland and Europe were land connected. Probably before the end of the last Ice age or 12k yrs. ago when there was a sheet of ice to cross between. And what about the underwater structures that I showed you? Those could out date anything we have ever seen.

Burial Mounds found all over the US date to the same time as Kurgans found in Europe. Burial Mounds and lets not forget Copper smelting or heated hammering going on in the northern US at the same time as it is happening in the Black Sea region. It shows a cultural connection.

To me this all leads up to the same culture that covered a huge area. This culture carried the red hair gene which is another indicator. Giants with red hair found across the world points to the same possible culture. The European culture made its way to the North America long ago.

Could blue eyes possibly have evolved in North America or Canada and then crossed over and down to the black sea? North America used to have Lions and elephants as does modern Africa. -To be studied further

We know now that the bibles story of creation is a retelling of an even older Sumerian myth. We also know that the Sumerian culture originated further north. So the origins of the story I think may date back further than we realize. It could have originated in story form over tens of thousands of years ago.

I asked who I was and he told me. I asked where I came from and he told me. The problem was the difficulty in finding the information. It should have already been common knowledge in my opinion. I have uncovered truthful information that has changed my perspective on life in many ways.

This to me is evidence of an ancient civilization we have not yet documented.

To me the Holy Grail is in fact this bloodline. But it is much older than Christ. When Japheth and his offspring settled Europe they planted the blood of God in the region long ago. You can say it has been sought after and or hunted down for millennia.

I believe at one point there was (for a majority) a one world religion and I believe that is what is talked about in the bible. When the languages were confused so were the religions confused. There are idols in father Crespi's collection that are clearly Mesopotamian in origin. Did the Babylonians sea travels take them to Central America? The winds that come off the coast of Africa could effectively push boats across the atlantic, especially is they were to get in front of a storm. And who knows maybe they used storms for this very purpose.

These visions or spiritual encounters happened for a reason. As far as I understand this Godlike spiritual power or essence wanted me to write this book and tell this story the way I have. In the beginning of this

book I talked of how I walked with God for 77 days. Those 77 days turned out to be only a fraction of the time spent in communication with the lord as I finish up the book. I currently commune with God at any moment at will so I think that period of two and a half months or 77 days might have been a matter of getting used to not only living in rebirth but having a much more massively greater understanding of the spirit world itself. Although there were experiences and what I would call “tests”, most all of them happened in this time frame, and they don’t happen anymore.

When you enter the spirit world you need to observe caution. For once in the spirit world you open yourself up and may revive many thoughts and ideas. It is up to you to be able to distinguish what is real and what is not and what is good and what is bad. You must also be aware of the origin of these thoughts and ideas. Are they coming from your heart, your mind or are they coming from a spiritual source or your soul perhaps? Maybe I talked to my own soul? I wish I had some sort of spiritual advisor when I began this journey.

I believe the bible was written with the best intentions, using the most amount of information on hand, to keep a historical record of this religion.

I do not see a way to escape all the talk of Gods coming down from heaven all across the globe. Riding in what are called Boats of Heaven and teaching things to mankind never known. Who or what else could possess this power. Who could teach earth humans more knowledge then they already knew? How could mankind teach mankind things not known? It almost has to be of another source. I’m my case; my knowledge came from an unknown or non-earthly source. If it was not Aliens that boosted mankind then it had to be God or a similar source of knowledgeable energy.

On the topic of the origin of blue or light colored eyes, I see two explanations rising above the rest. The first being they could originate from a very old and more advanced race that was brought to the edge of extinction and the only faction that survived were ones that migrated south. The second explanation being of extra-terrestrial in nature.

Off topic but I want to say Bill Gates and Steve Jobs should be considered saints or modern prophets for connecting the world. Opening lines of communication and information that never existed before and I believe open lines of communication can solve most any problem. I can take a tour of Europe from my living room thanks to these wonderful men! Of course there were many others that contributed to the internet even 50 years ago but it was the actions of Gates and Jobs that brought everything together for us.

Considering the last name Gates to have Jewish blood from the lord Jehovah. His last name can stand to refer to him holding and opening the Gates of heaven for us all. Maybe these are the gates to knowledge or communication?

**Love is Devine -**

John Lennon said it best “all you need is love”.

What I believe triggered my enlightenment was the marriage to my wife Patti. She is... My Angel.. She takes my breath away with every look. When we met I was In a pit of actual and literal hell. I'm not scared or ashamed to admit to suicidal thoughts.... "It is what it is"... The moment I could make eye contact I saw it... The sparkle, twinkle, the look that everyone talks about... TRUE LOVE.

We grew together quickly but not scary quick. We moved to Florida to live with my Dad (Pops) to start a new life together. The following Christmas I had my first encounter. A couple months later I had my second encounter and they continued from there with greater frequency. But my encounters with GOD are an absolutely undeniable experience.

Everything you need in life is within reach. Sometimes we are looking far when you should be looking near for what is right in front of you. What you need is close to you in your life right now, the people the breaks the opportunities. God has given you the heart and the brain to make it happen. You can feel it in your stomach and heart and it's blazoned in your head and even deeper in your eye so you can see your vision clearly, clear as day, clear as the full moon at night. You should pray for God to open your eyes and make what is currently invisible to be made visible. Ask for GOD to open your eyes to see his divine solution because it is there. HE has given you the talent, power, thoughts and resources.

My challenge is look around you and see what is within reach. Just like David was ordinary but give him a sling and he did something extraordinary. If this Blood of God is in me then the chances are it is in you as well. I pray for all who read this to Recognize God's grace, find your spiritual self and be extraordinary.

Thanks again to Wikipedia for having free knowledge at the tip of a finger.

Proceeds from this book will go to DNA testing on myself to further prove the theory. Other proceeds will go to various Charities.

To be continued.

The End.

GodbloodX@Gmail.com